Uldaho Law **Digital Commons** @ **Uldaho Law**

Idaho Supreme Court Records & Briefs

11-23-2009

Bratton v. Scott Clerk's Record v. 2 Dckt. 36275

Follow this and additional works at: https://digitalcommons.law.uidaho.edu/idaho_supreme_court_record_briefs

Recommended Citation

"Bratton v. Scott Clerk's Record v. 2 Dckt. 36275" (2009). *Idaho Supreme Court Records & Briefs*. 2505. https://digitalcommons.law.uidaho_edu/idaho_supreme_court_record_briefs/2505

This Court Document is brought to you for free and open access by Digital Commons @ Uldaho Law. It has been accepted for inclusion in Idaho Supreme Court Records & Briefs by an authorized administrator of Digital Commons @ Uldaho Law. For more information, please contact annablaine@uidaho.edu.

LAW CLERK

Vol _ 3 of 9

VOLUME II

IN THE

SUPREME COURT

OF THE

STATE OF IDAHO

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON, husband and wife,

Plaintiffs-Appellants,

-VS-

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT, husband and wife,

Defendants-Respondents.

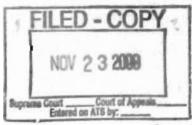
Appealed from the District of the Third Judicial District for the State of Idaho, in and for Canyon County

Honorable RENAE J. HOFF, District Judge

Nancy J. Garrett
MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK &
FIELDS, CHTD
P. O. Box 829
Boise, Idaho 83701
FILED -

Attorney for Appellants

Shelly Cozakos Shannahan PERKINS COIE, LLP P. O. Box 737 Boise, Idaho 83701-0737



Attorney for Respondents

IN THE SUPREME COURT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON, husband and wife,)	
Plaintiffs-Appellants,)	Supreme Court No. 36275
-VS-)	
JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT, husband and wife,)	
Defendants-Respondents.)	

Appeal from the Third Judicial District, Canyon County, Idaho.

HONORABLE RENAE J. HOFF, Presiding

Nancy J. Garrett, MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHTD., P.O. Box 829, Boise, Idaho 83701

Attorney for Appellants

Shelly Cozakos Shannahan, PERKINS COIE, LLP., P.O. Box 737, Boise, Idaho 83701-0737

Attorney for Respondents

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Register of Actions	A - J	I
Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 6-28-07	1 - 17	I
Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant to I.R.C.P. 12(B)(6), Filed 7-20-07	18 – 20	I
Defendants' Memorandum in Support of Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant I.R.C.P. 12(b)(6), Filed 7-20-07	21 – 35	I
Plaintiffs' Response to Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal, Filed 8-13-07	36 – 42	I
Reply Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant to I.R.C.P. 12(b)(6), Filed 8-30-07	43 – 46	I
Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	47 - 48	I
Memorandum in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	49 – 60	I
Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	61 – 75	I
Affidavit of Harold Ford in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	76 – 81	I
Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	82 – 93	I
Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 1-14-08	94 – 110	I
Order Re: Partial Dismissal, Filed 1-23-08	111 – 112	I
Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	113 – 114	I
Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	115 – 118	I

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Memorandum in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	119 – 123	Ι
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	124 – 134	Ι
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	135 – 145	Ι
Affidavit of John R. Scott in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	146 – 149	I
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-14-08	150 – 162	I
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-14-08	163 – 171	I
Supplemental Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion For Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	172 – 175	II
Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	176 – 179	II
Reply Brief to Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	180 – 184	II
Errata to Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-15-08	185 – 187	II
Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-20-08	188 – 222	II
Reply to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-20-08	223 – 229	II
Order Re: Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 3-5-08	230 – 231	II
Order Re: Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 3-5-08	232 – 233	II

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Second Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 3-10-08	234 – 244	II
Answer to Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 8-18-08	245 – 250	II
Plaintiffs' Pre-Trial Memorandum, Filed 8-25-08	251 – 267	II
Plaintiffs' Requested Jury Instructions, Filed 8-25-08	268 – 309	II
Defendants' Trial Memorandum, Filed 8-28-08	310 – 320	II
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 8-29-08	321 – 326	II
Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 8-29-08	327 – 328	II
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Clarification/Motion In Limine Re: Plaintiffs' Declaratory Claim for an Implied Easement, Filed, 8-29-08	329 – 332	II
Defendants' Motion for Clarification/Motion in Limine Re: Plaintiffs' Declaratory Claim for an Implied Easement, Filed 8-29-08	333 – 334	III
Plaintiffs' Supplemental Memorandum in Support of Implied Easement, Filed 9-2-08	335 – 348	Ш
Defendants' Response to Plaintiffs' Supplemental Memorandum Re: Implied Easement, Filed 9-2-08	349 – 351	III
Order Re: Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 9-3-08	352 – 354	III
Verdict Form, Filed 9-4-08	355 – 356	III
Motion for Reconsideration, Filed 9-5-08	357 – 366	III
Motion to Reconsider the September 4, 2008 Ruling or Alternatively, for Interlocutory Appeal, Filed 9-5-08	367 – 368	III

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Memorandum in Support of Motion to Reconsider the September 4, 2008 Ruling or Alternatively, for Interlocutory Appeal, Filed 9-5-08	369 – 371	III
Plaintiffs' Second Supplemental Requested Instruction No. 1, Filed 9-9-08	372	III
Plaintiffs' Third Supplemental Proposed Jury Instructions, Filed 9-10-08	373 - 377	III
Motion for Reconsideration, Filed 9-11-08	378 – 381	Ш
Supplemental Trial Brief, Filed 9-11-08	382 - 386	III
Special Verdict Form, Filed 9-11-08	387 – 391	III
Instructions to the Jury, Filed 9-16-08	392 – 450	III
Damages Verdict Form, Filed 9-16-08	451 – 453	III
Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 9-19-08	454 – 455	III
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict and in the Alternative in Support of Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-3-08	456 – 473	III
Supplemental Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict and in the Alternative in Support of Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-3-08	474 – 479	Ш
Response in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict or Alternative Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-9-08	480 – 494	Ш
Order Re: Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict, Motion for Mistrial and Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 11-17-08	495 – 497	III
Defendants' Memorandum of Costs and Fees, Filed 12-1-08	498 – 506	III
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Support of Defendants' Memorandum of Costs and Fees, Filed 12-3-08	507 – 550	IV
Judgment, Filed 12-11-08	551 – 553	IV

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Motion to Disallow and Objection to Defendants' Memorandum of Costs, Disbursements, and Attorney Fees, Filed 12-15-08	554 – 562	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum of Costs and Affidavit of Attorney Affirming Costs, Filed 12-16-08	563 – 567	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	568 – 590C	IV
Affidavit of Nancy Jo Garrett in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	591 – 597	IV
Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	598 – 600	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-24-08	601 – 626	IV
Motion to Disallow Plaintiffs' Costs, Filed 1-2-09	627 – 629	IV
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion to Disallow Plaintiffs' Costs and in Response to Plaintiffs' Motion to Disallow and Objection to Defendants' Memorandum of Costs, Disbursements, and Attorney Fees, Filed 1-2-09	630 – 640	IV
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 1-15-09	641 – 648	IV
Order Re: Memoranda of Costs and Fees, Filed 2-2-09	649 – 650	IV
Order Re: Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 2-2-09	651 – 652	IV
Judgment Re: Costs and Attorneys' Fees, Filed 2-2-09	653 – 654	IV
Plaintiffs'/Appellants' Notice of Appeal, Filed 3-12-09	655 – 659	IV
Defendants'/Respondents' Request for Additional Documents to be Included in Appellate Record, Filed 4-1-09	660 – 663	IV
Certificate of Exhibits	664 – 665	IV

	Page no.	Vol. no
Certificate of Clerk	666	IV
Certificate of Service	667	IV

INDEX

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	61 – 75	I
Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	115 – 118	I
Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	82 – 93	I
Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-20-08	188 – 222	П
Affidavit of Harold Ford in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	76 – 81	I
Affidavit of John R. Scott in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	146 – 149	I
Affidavit of Nancy Jo Garrett in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	591 – 597	IV
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	135 – 145	I
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-14-08	163 – 171	I
Affidavit of Shelly H. Cozakos in Support of Defendants' Memorandum of Costs and Fees, Filed 12-3-08	507 – 550	IV
Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 1-14-08	94 – 110	I
Answer to Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 8-18-08	245 – 250	II
Certificate of Clerk	666	IV
Certificate of Exhibits	664 – 665	IV
Certificate of Service	667	IV

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 6-28-07	1 – 17	I
Damages Verdict Form, Filed 9-16-08	451 – 453	III
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 1-15-09	641 – 648	IV
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-11-08	124 – 134	I
Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-14-08	150 – 162	I
Defendants' Memorandum in Support of Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant I.R.C.P. 12(b)(6), Filed 7-20-07	21 – 35	I
Defendants' Memorandum of Costs and Fees, Filed 12-1-08	498 – 506	III
Defendants' Motion for Clarification/Motion in Limine Re: Plaintiffs' Declaratory Claim for an Implied Easement, Filed 8-29-08	333 – 334	III
Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant to I.R.C.P. 12(B)(6), Filed 7-20-07	18 – 20	I
Defendants' Response to Plaintiffs' Supplemental Memorandum Re: Implied Easement, Filed 9-2-08	349 – 351	III
Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 8-29-08	327 – 328	II
Defendants' Trial Memorandum, Filed 8-28-08	310 – 320	II
Defendants'/Respondents' Request for Additional Documents to be Included in Appellate Record, Filed 4-1-09	660 – 663	IV
Errata to Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-15-08	185 – 187	II
Instructions to the Jury, Filed 9-16-08	392 – 450	III

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Judgment Re: Costs and Attorneys' Fees, Filed 2-2-09	653 – 654	IV
Judgment, Filed 12-11-08	551 – 553	IV
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Clarification/Motion In Limine Re: Plaintiffs' Declaratory Claim for an Implied Easement, Filed, 8-29-08	329 – 332	П
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict and in the Alternative in Support of Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-3-08	456 – 473	III
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion to Disallow Plaintiffs' Costs and in Response to Plaintiffs' Motion to Disallow and Objection to Defendants' Memorandum of Costs, Disbursements, and Attorney Fees, Filed 1-2-09	630 640	IV
Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 8-29-08	321 – 326	П
Memorandum in Support of Motion to Reconsider the September 4, 2008 Ruling or Alternatively, for Interlocutory Appeal, Filed 9-5-08	369 – 371	III
Memorandum in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	49 – 60	I
Memorandum in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	119 123	Ι
Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 9-19-08	454 – 455	III
Motion for Reconsideration, Filed 9-11-08	378 – 381	Ш
Motion for Reconsideration, Filed 9-5-08	357 – 366	Ш
Motion to Disallow and Objection to Defendants' Memorandum of Costs, Disbursements, and Attorney Fees, Filed 12-15-08	554 – 562	IV
Motion to Disallow Plaintiffs' Costs, Filed 1-2-09	627 – 629	IV

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Motion to Reconsider the September 4, 2008 Ruling or Alternatively, for Interlocutory Appeal, Filed 9-5-08	367 – 368	III
Order Re: Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict, Motion for Mistrial and Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 11-17-08	495 – 497	III
Order Re: Defendants' Third Motion in Limine Re: Irrelevant and Prohibited Propensity Evidence, Filed 9-3-08	352 – 354	III
Order Re: Memoranda of Costs and Fees, Filed 2-2-09	649 - 650	IV
Order Re: Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 3-5-08	232 – 233	II
Order Re: Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 3-5-08	230 – 231	II
Order Re: Partial Dismissal, Filed 1-23-08	111 – 112	I
Order Re: Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 2-2-09	651 – 652	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	568 – 590C	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum in Support of Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-24-08	601 – 626	IV
Plaintiffs' Memorandum of Costs and Affidavit of Attorney Affirming Costs, Filed 12-16-08	563 – 567	IV
Plaintiffs' Motion for New Trial, Filed 12-23-08	598 – 600	IV
Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 1-9-08	47 – 48	I
Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-8-08	113 – 114	I
Plaintiffs' Pre-Trial Memorandum, Filed 8-25-08	251 – 267	II
Plaintiffs' Requested Jury Instructions, Filed 8-25-08	268 – 309	II

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Plaintiffs' Response to Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal, Filed 8-13-07	36 – 42	I
Plaintiffs' Second Supplemental Requested Instruction No. 1, Filed 9-9-08	372	III
Plaintiffs' Supplemental Memorandum in Support of Implied Easement, Filed 9-2-08	335 – 348	III
Plaintiffs' Third Supplemental Proposed Jury Instructions, Filed 9-10-08	373 - 377	III
Plaintiffs'/Appellants' Notice of Appeal, Filed 3-12-09	655 – 659	IV
Register of Actions	A - J	I
Reply Brief to Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	180 184	П
Reply Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Partial Dismissal Pursuant to I.R.C.P. 12(b)(6), Filed 8-30-07	43 – 46	I
Reply to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages, Filed 2-20-08	223 – 229	II
Response in Opposition to Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict or Alternative Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-9-08	480 – 494	III
Second Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Filed 3-10-08	234 – 244	II
Special Verdict Form, Filed 9-11-08	387 – 391	III
Supplemental Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion For Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	172 – 175	II
Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Filed 2-15-08	176 – 179	II
Supplemental Memorandum in Support of Defendants' Motion for Directed Verdict and in the Alternative in Support of Motion for Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict, Filed 10-3-08	474 – 479	III

	Page no.	Vol. no.
Supplemental Trial Brief, Filed 9-11-08	382 – 386	III
Verdict Form, Filed 9-4-08	355 – 356	III

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026) Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008) BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT 203 W. Main Street P.O. Box 1009 Boise, Idaho 83701-1009

Telephone: (208) 344-7300 Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

CANYON COUNTY CLERK

D. BUTLER, DEPUTY

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON AND
MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and
wife),

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

SUPPLEMENTAL AFFIDAVIT OF **CHARLES BRATTON IN SUPPORT** OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT

STATE OF IDAHO) ss. County of Ada

Charles Bratton, being first duly sworn upon oath, deposes and states as follows:

1. I am over the age of 21 and am competent to make this Affidavit, and do so based upon my own personal and direct knowledge.

SUPPLEMENTAL AFFIDAVIT OF CHARLES BRATTON IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT - 1

- 2. Before I purchased Lot 32 in the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision, Mr. Harold Ford assured me that he would dig an irrigation ditch on his own lot, Lot 40, for my use and benefit. Mr. Ford said he would utilize his own tractor to create the ditch.
- 3. The creation and use of the irrigation ditch on Lot 40 and its corresponding easement was an essential reason for why I purchased land from Mr. Harold Ford, who already had irrigation coming to his property.
- 4. In fact, prior to my purchase of Lot 32, there was a clear understanding between Mr. Ford and me that the irrigation ditch would be installed as soon as practical, and that it was intended at all times to be permanent in nature. Our discussions regarding the permanency of the irrigation ditch occurred well in advance of my purchase of Lot 32.
- 5. All of Mr. Ford's words and conduct before the sale of Lot 32 further assured and indicated that the easement was intended to be permanent.
- 6. As agreed, Mr. Ford dug the irrigation ditch in the Spring of 1973, doing so as soon as it was practical. As such, the ditch was created shortly after the conveyance of Lot 32 to me.

FURTHER YOUR AFFIANT SAITH NOT.

DATED this 15^{+L} day of February, 2008.

CHARLES BRATTON

SUBSCRIBED AND SWORN to before me this 5 day of February, 2008.

WALL OF IDAY OF ITALIER

Notary Public for Idaho

Residing at Boise, Idaho

Commission expires: 2013



I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 15 day of February, 2008, I served a true and correct copy of the foregoing upon each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS COIE 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, Idaho 83701-0737 U.S. Mail, postage prepaid
Hand-Delivered
Overnight Mail
Facsimile

Nancy Jo Garrett

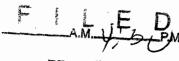
HP LASERJET 3200

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026)
Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008)
BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT
203 W. Main Street

P.O. Box 1009 Boise, Idaho 83701-1009

Telephone: (208) 344-7300 Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton



FEB 15 2008

GANYON COUNTY CLERK D. BUTLER, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON AND MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

SUPPLEMENTAL AFFIDAVIT OF HAROLD FORD IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT

STATE OF IDAHO) ss.
County of Ada)

Harold Ford, being first duly sworn upon oath, deposes and states as follows:

1. I am over the age of 21 and am competent to make this Affidavit, and do so based upon my own personal and direct knowledge.

SUPPLEMENTAL AFFIDAVIT OF HAROLD FORD IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT - 1

- 2. I owned Lots 32 and 40 in the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision prior to its development, which was part of one continuous piece of land. Prior to the subdivision involving these lots, I had irrigation for this land.
- 3. Prior to selling land to Mr. Bratton, he and I discussed the need for the irrigation ditch and his easement on Lot 40.
- 4. The creation and use of the irrigation ditch was an essential and paramount reason for why Mr. Bratton wanted to purchase land from me.
- 5. As such, I dug the irrigation ditch on Lot 40 as soon as practical in the Spring of 1973, which occurred shortly after the actual conveyance of Lot 32 to Mr. Bratton.
- 6. Throughout all of my discussions and interactions with Mr. Bratton, both prior to, and after the sell of property to him, I intended the irrigation ditch and easement to Mr. Bratton to be permanent in nature.

FURTHER YOUR AFFIANT SAITH NOT.

DATED this / day of February, 2008.

AROLD FORD

SUBSCRIBED AND SWORN to before me this 15 day of February, 2008.

OTAA DE OF IDAHILITATION OF IDAHILITATIO

Notary Public for Idaho

Residing at Boise, Idaho

rep 15 2008 4:20PM



I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 15th day of February, 2008, I served a true and correct copy of the foregoing upon each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS COIE 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, Idaho 83701-0737 U.S. Mail, postage prepaid
Hand-Delivered
Overnight Mail
Facsimile

Nancy Jo Garrett

Feb. 15 2008 4:18PM

HP LASERJET 3200

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026) Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008) BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT 203 W. Main Street

P.O. Box 1009

Boise, Idaho 83701-1009 Telephone: (208) 344-7300

Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

BANYON BOUNTY CLERK D. BUTLER, DEPUTY

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON AND MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

REPLY BRIEF TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT

I, INTRODUCTION

After the filing of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, Defendants now admit that Plaintiffs have an express easement for access and use of the irrigation ditch located on Defendants' property. Nevertheless, Defendants argue that there is no implied easement by prior use and that there is a factual dispute regarding Defendants' infringement on Plaintiffs' easement rights. As shown below, the Court should grant Plaintiffs' Motion with respect to all issues. Most importantly, Plaintiffs have used their easements rights for more than 34 years. Further, the implied easement in this matter clearly was intended to be permanent in nature. Accordingly, the Court

II. ARGUMENT

a. There is an Express Easement.

should grant Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment.

Defendants admit that there is an express easement on the property for both access and use of the irrigation ditch. See p. 5 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition; Exhibit "A" of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, as previously filed with the Court. Therefore, the Court should recognize and hold as a matter of law that there is an express easement given to Plaintiffs on Defendants' property.

b. There is an Implied Easement for the 12-Foot Easement Area.

1. The Easement by Use Was Intended to be Permanent.

Defendants argue that Plaintiffs do not have an implied easement by use. In support of this argument, Defendants contend that use of an easement must occur prior to separation of the land to show that the use was "intended to be permanent." *See Thomas v. Madsen*, 142 Idaho 635, 638, 132 P.3d 392, 395 (2006). Nevertheless, Plaintiffs have shown that the implied easement was intended to be permanent.

Before the lot was conveyed, Mr. Harold Ford intended that the easement to Plaintiffs be permanent. In fact, Mr. Ford dug the ditch in the location that he himself chose. See ¶ 7 of the Affidavit of Harold Ford, as previously filed with the Court. This was done in accordance with prior discussions between Plaintiff and Mr. Ford regarding Plaintiffs' easement rights on Lot 40. See ¶ 3, 6 of Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment; ¶ 2 of Supplemental Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, filed contemporaneously herewith. As such, there was an agreement REPLY BRIEF TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT - 2

in advance of the conveyance of property that Mr. Ford would install the ditch as soon as practical.

See ¶4 of Supplemental Affidavit of Charles Bratton; ¶5 of Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford.

Accordingly, Mr. Ford dug the irrigation ditch shortly after the actual conveyance to Mr. Bratton.

See ¶5 of the Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford.

As such, it is clear that the easement was intended to be "permanent in nature" both prior to, and after the sell of the property to Plaintiffs. See ¶ 6 of Supplemental Affidavit of Harold Ford.

Significantly, the fact that the ditch was located and dug by the serveant property owner, and done for practical reasons just days after the conveyance, shows the permanency of the easement.

Id. This particularly is true given that the ditch remained in the same location for more than 34 years. In sum, the easement was intended "to be permanent." See Thomas, 142 Idaho at 638, 132 P.3d at 395.

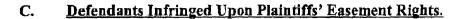
2. There is Reasonable Necessity for the Implied Easement.

Defendant essentially argue that there is no reasonable necessity for the irrigation ditch because Defendants built a new one that "works fine." See ¶ 8 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition. This argument, however, is misplaced because reasonable necessity is based upon the circumstances that existed during the time period of the conveyance. See Thomas, 142 Idaho at 638, 132 P.3d at 395.

During the time period of conveyance in this matter, the 12-foot width area for the easement by use was reasonably necessary. In fact, there is testimony that this 12-foot width was necessary to allow "a tractor to be driven over the ditch area for its maintenance," and to provide "enough room to turn a tractor around within the easement area." See ¶ 9 of the Affidavit of Harold Ford. Therefore, there is no issue of fact as there is reasonable necessity for the implied easement by use.

Thomas, 142 Idaho at 638, 132 P.3d at 395.

REPLY BRIEF TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT - 3



Defendants allege there is an issue of fact on the infringement of Plaintiffs' easement rights. In support of their argument, Defendants contend that Plaintiffs accessed their easement from different points on Defendants' property, and that Plaintiffs' alleged attitude somehow prevents summary judgment. Again, however, Defendants' argument is misconstrued because Defendants materially interfered with Plaintiffs' rights.

Under Idaho law, a serveant estate cannot materially interfere with a dominant owners' use of its easement. See Nampa and Meridian Irrigation District v. Mussell, 139 Idaho 128, 33, 72 P.3d 868, 873 (2003).

It is undisputed that Defendants threatened Plaintiffs and demanded that Plaintiffs leave the easement property. See ¶ 11 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton. Defendants also warned Mr. Bratton that he could not burn or spray the irrigation ditch without fear of harm by Mr. Scott. See ¶ 11 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton. Likewise, Defendants even removed the concrete pipe culverts utilized in the irrigation ditch. See ¶ 14 and Exhibit "D" of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton. When Mr. Bratton again attempted to access his easement, he was unable to do so because Defendants continued to threaten and stock him. See ¶ 17 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton.

Accordingly, Defendants materially interfered with the Brattons' use of their easement. The Court should rule as a matter of law that Defendants are liable for the resultant damages.

III. CONCLUSION

Based upon the foregoing, the Court should grant Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment.

DATED this 5 day of February, 2008.

BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT

Nancy Jo Garrett, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

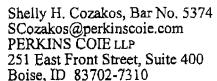
I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this _______ day of February, 2008, I served a true and correct copy of the foregoing REPLY BRIEF TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT upon each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS COIE 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, Idaho 83701-0737

U.S. Mail, postage prepaid Hand-Delivered

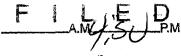
Overnight Mail Facsimile

Nancy Jo Garrett



Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants



FEB 15 2008

B. BUTLER, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

v.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

ERRATA TO DEFENDANTS'
MEMORANDUM IN OPPOSITION TO
PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE
COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE
DAMAGES

Defendants John R. Scott and Jackie G. Scott ("the Scotts"), by and through their attorney of record Perkins Coie LLP, submits the following errata in support of their Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiff's Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. Defendants have discovered errors on page 3 of the Memorandum.

A corrected page 3 is attached hereto and Defendants respectfully request that it be substituted by the Clerk for page 3 of the Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiff's Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages filed February 14, 2008.

ERRATA TO DEFENDANTS' MEMORANDUM IN OPPOSITION TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES—1 65685-0001/LEGALI3981277.1

DATED: February 15, 2008.

PERKINS COIE L

Shelly H. Cozakos, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Defendants

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I, the undersigned, certify that on February 15, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett
Bradley S. Richardson
BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD &
GARRETT, LLP
203 W. Main St.
P.O. Box 1009
Boise, ID 83701-1009

FAX: 344-7077

Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail

Shelly H. Cozakos

ERRATA TO DEFENDANTS' MEMORANDUM IN OPPOSITION TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES- 2 65685-0001/LEGAL13981277.1



discussed at that time with Mr. Bratton that Mr. Bratton believed he had an easement along the fenceline for a ditch to allow irrigation water to reach his pasture which adjoins his field. Mr. Bratton indicated that he had been spraying and burning over the years to keep the weeds down. (Scott Aff., ¶4.) Because the Scotts did not want Mr. Bratton spraying or burning on their property, Mr. Scott offered to fix and maintain the ditch and keep the weeds mowed. Mr. Bratton agreed. (Scott Aff., ¶5.)

On approximately April 7 2007, Mr. Scott was outside working in his yard and noticed that Mr. Bratton had set fire to his property along the ditchline. The flames were extending well beyond the boundaries of the easement and onto the Scotts' property. The Scotts were unhappy that Mr. Bratton was burning their property and made clear to him that they no longer wanted him to do this. At no time did they ever threaten Mr. Bratton or do anything to threaten him. (Scott Aff., ¶6.)

This exchange on April 7, 2007 was not hostile. Mr. Scott offered to fix the ditch given that from his perspective it was in a state of disarray and had not been kept up. In addition, the ditch had been torn up in some parts when Mr. Scott accidentally ran his tractor wheels into it. Mr. Bratton agreed to this. (Scott Aff., ¶7.) Mr. Bratton described the incident as follows:

- Q When Mr. Scott approached you in April of '07 when you were burning there on the property, did he try to stomp out some of the flames?
- A Well, he was running up and down the ditch like a mad dog, yelling at me. I don't know what he was doing, to be truthful with you.
- Q Did you see him try and stomp out the flames?
- A No. I didn't pay any attention to him because I figured, this guy is half nuts, and so I just wanted to burn my ditch and get out of there.
- Q Okay, did you know that he owned this property here when he approached you?

DEFENDANTS' MEMORANDUM IN OPPOSITION TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES-3

65685-0001/LEGAL13977860.1



F LYROD P.M.

FEB 2 0 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK J VASKO, DEPUTY

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026)
Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008)
BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT
203 W. Main Street
P.O. Box 1009
Boise, Idaho 83701-1009

Telephone: (208) 344-7300 Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRAT MARJORIE I. BRAT wife),		
Plaintiffs,		
VS.		
JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),		
Defendants.		
STATE OF IDAHO)) ss.	
County of Ada)	

Case No. CV 0706821C

AFFIDAVIT OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES

Bradley S. Richardson, being first duly sworn upon oath, deposes and states as follows:

- 1. I am one of Plaintiffs' attorneys of record, and make this Affidavit based upon my own personal and direct knowledge.
- 2. Attached hereto as Exhibit "A" is a true and correct copy of excerpts of the deposition of John Scott taken by this counsel on February 7, 2008, and received in this office on February 19, 2008.

AFFIDAVIT OF COUNSEL IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES - 1

- 3. Exhibit "A," pages 22-24 include the testimony of Mr. Scott regarding his charge of reckless endangerment by discharging a firearm four times at persons intruding on his property.
- 4. Exhibit "A," pages 25-26 include the testimony of Mr. Scott regarding a physical bar fight in which he was involved.
- 5. Exhibit "A," pages 51-52 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he describes the firearms that he owns and has at his residence.
- 6. Exhibit "A," pages 61-63 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits removing the cement culverts from Mr. Bratton's ditch.
- 7. Exhibit "A," pages 71-72 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he describes injuring one of the neighbors pet cat(s).
- 8. Exhibit "A," pages 95-96 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that he trespassed on Mr. Bratton's property.
- 9. Exhibit "A," pages 106-107 and 158-159 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that in 2006 he knew that Mr. Bratton had an irrigation ditch right away on the Scott property.
- Exhibit "A," pages 163-166 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that he erected a yellow roped off area next to the fence and erected at least two no trespassing signs at the spot of Mr. Bratton's ingress to his right a way.
- 11. Exhibit "A," pages 166-168 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that he researched the statutes having to do with water rights before he leveled Mr. Bratton's ditch.
- 12. Exhibit "A," pages 172-175 include the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that he does not want any neighbor on his land.

- 13. Exhibit "A," page 176 includes the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that it is permitable for someone to burn on their easement.
- 14. Exhibit "A," page 177 includes the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits he removed the culverts from Mr. Bratton's ditch, broke at least a couple of the culverts, is not a farmer, and did not see any risk that the culverts he rolled onto Bratton's land would pose to Bratton's horses.
- 15. Exhibit "A," page 182 includes the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that it is against the law to prevent another from the rightful use of their water.
- 16. Exhibit "A," page 184 includes the testimony of Mr. Scott in which he admits that the first and only time he attempted construction a ditch was in April 2007.
- 17. Exhibit "B" is a true and correct copy of the excerpt of the deposition of Charles Bratton taken by Defendant on February 6, 2007.
- 18. Exhibit "B," page 27 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton that he first encountered Mr. Scott in 2006 when Scott was sneaking around in the tall weeds of the Scott property watching Mr. Bratton irrigate in his easement.
- 19. Exhibit "B," page 27 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton establishing the spot when Mr. Bratton accessed his easement for 34 years.
- 20. Exhibit "B," pages 47-51 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the conduct of Mr. and Mrs. Scott in April 2007 first encounter.
- 21. Exhibit "B," pages 67-71 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing his fear of Mr. Scott and the reason for the fear, the erection of the No Trespassing Signs at the very point of Mr. Bratton's ingress for his easement, Mr. Scott's trespass onto the Bratton property, and the neighbors fight with Mr. Scott.

- 22. Exhibit "B," pages 68 and 88 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the fact that Sheriff Smith advised Mr. Bratton not to go up onto his easement unless he had someone with him, but Bratton did not want to endanger anyone else.
- 23. Exhibit "B," pages 87-89 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the No Trespassing Signs, Scott's reputation with the neighbors, fear of Scott by other neighbors, fear of Mr. Bratton of Scott.
- 24. Exhibit "B," pages 100-106 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the confrontations with the Scotts, threatening conduct of the Scotts, continual worry of Mr. Bratton regarding future confrontations with the Scotts.
- 25. Exhibit "B," pages 111-119 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing Scotts conduct of running up and down the fence when Bratton went to access his easement after the first April confrontation, confrontation with neighbor Dan Lane, problems with Scott's other neighbor Steve, information Bratton received regarding Scott shooting a neighbors pet cat, fear of Scott shooting, difficulty sleeping and increase tremor due to stress caused by Scotts.
- 26. Exhibit "B," pages 121-122 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the neighbor who is a professional ditch digger who will not perform the work unless the Sheriff is present and maintains his safety from Scott.
- 27. Exhibit "B," page 124 includes testimony of Mr. Bratton describing the statement by Scott that if Bratton did not like what Scott was doing, Bratton could get a lawyer.

FURTHER YOUR AFFIANT SAITH NOT.

DATED this 20th day of February, 2008.

BRADLEY S. RICHARDSON

SUBSCRIBED AND SWORN to before me this 20th day of February, 2008.

Notary Public for Idaho

Residing at Boise, Idaho
Commission expires: 5/10/

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this **20**th day of February, 2008, I served a true and correct copy of the foregoing upon each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos

PERKINS COIE

251 East Front Street, Suite 400

P.O. Box 737

Boise, Idaho 83701-0737

U.S. Mail, postage prepaid

Hand-Delivered

Overnight Mail

Facsimile

Bolfwhy For Nancy Jo Garrett IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT
OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE)	
I. BRATTON (husband and wife),)	
Plaintiffs,)	
vs.)	Case No. CV 0706821C
JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT)	
(husband and wife),)	
Defendants.)	
	١	

DEPOSITION OF JOHN R. SCOTT FEBRUARY 7, 2008

REPORTED BY:

TAUNA K. TONKS, CSR No. 276, RPR Notary Public



	`		
	Page 22		Page 24
1	A. Civil cases?	1	weapon.
2	Q. Um-hmm.	2	Q. Okay. And where was that?
3	A. No, not that I remember.	3	A. Alaska.
4	Q. Have you ever been divorced or child	4	Q. Where in Alaska, sir?
5	custody cases?	5	A. The Kenai Peninsula.
6	A. No, ma'am.	6	Q. And what town?
7	Q. Okay. Now, any criminal cases?	7	A. Well, it was not really in town.
8	A. Yes.	8	Q. Okay. What area then?
9	Q. Okay. Could you tell me those.	9	A. In between Soldotna and Kenai.
10	MS. YEE-WALLACE: And I'm just going to	10	Q. Okay. Do you remember what county that
11	object to the form as to relevance as well. You	11	is, the county court?
12	can answer it.	12	A. They call them boroughs.
13	THE WITNESS: And I couldn't even guess	13	Q. Boroughs? Do you remember the borough?
14	about the date on this; it was a very long time	14	A. I just told you Kenai Peninsula
15	ago.	15	Borough.
16	Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Okay. Greater than	16	Q. Oh, the Kenai Peninsula Borough. Okay,
17	10 years ago?	17	thank you. I'm sorry.
18	A. Yes.	18	Any other criminal charges?
19	Q. Okay. What was it?	19	A. Any other charges?
20	A. I'm trying to remember the could you	20	Q. Oh, before I forget, did you spend any
21	ask me specifically? I mean, you want to know	21	time incarcerated because of this incident?
22	what it was about, or do you want to know the	22	A. I was sentenced to ten days, and I
23	actual charges? Could you just	23	spent seven, got three off for good behavior.
24	Q. Yeah, just tell me the circumstances	24	Q. And then were you on probation?
25	and maybe we can figure it out from there.	25	A. Pardon me?
•	Page 23		Page 25
1	A. The outcome was a plea to reckless	1	Q. Were you on probation?
â	and an arm out	2	A No see leading Ob the the seement

1	A. The outcome was a plea to reckless
2	endangerment.
3	Q. And what was the basis of that issue,
2 3 4 5	what happened?
	A. Some people came at 2:30 in the morning
6	and was backing into one of my cars in the
7	driveway, smashing it. And I went outside and
8	they tried to run me down in the driveway.
9	Q. Did you do anything?
10	A. Yes.
11	Q. What did you do?
12	A. I fired a weapon into the engine of the
13	car.
14	Q. What kind of weapon?
15	A. A handgun.
16	Q. And then what happened?
17	A. The car was disabled, but they managed
18	to get down the street and get away.
19	Q. Did you shoot at them?
20	A. No.
21	Q. Did you only fire once?
22	A. Four times.
23	Q. Do you remember what you were charged
24	with?

A. Three counts of assault with a deadly

A. No probation. Oh, that's correct. 3 Yeah, I believe -- yes. I don't 4 remember how long it was. 5 Q. But a probationary time? 6 A. Yes, ma'am. 7 Q. Did you ever violate your probation? 8 A. No, ma'am. Q. Okay. Now, any other criminal charges? 9 10 A. One other time. 11 Q. Okay. 12 A. I was charged -- I don't remember the 13 exact charge, but it was about a fight. 14 Q. Okay. A fist fight? 15 A. Yes. Well, not really a fist fight. 16 Q. Was it a fight with a firearm? 17 A. No. 18 Q. So it was a physical fight? 19 A. Yeah. 20 Q. And what was the situation there, sir? 21 A. It was in a bar and, you know, some 22 drunks started swinging. And I managed to get 23 out of there without doing too much damage to

Q. Okay. And what were you charged with?

25

24

25

anyone.

				_
	Page 26		Page 28	3
1	A. Actually, I wasn't charged criminally.	1	A. I wouldn't put it that way.	
$\begin{vmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{vmatrix}$	I don't remember I ended up in court, but I	2	Q. I'm sorry, I didn't want to put words	1
3	don't remember why. I don't remember being	3	in your mouth. How would you put it, generally?	
		1	A. I would like to make this brief.	
4	charged criminally for it	4		-
5	Q. Okay.	5	Q. Okay, do.	
6	A but I do remember being in court.	6	A. I'll use my sister's words.	
7	That's all I can remember about it.	7	Q. Okay.	
8	Q. Do you remember having to pay a fine?	8	A. He worked us like slaves, he beat us	
9	A. I don't remember anything else.	9	like dogs, and he raped us for fun.	
10	Q. Okay. And where did this occur, sir?	10	Q. Have you finished?	
11	A. Kenai.	11	A. Pardon me?	100
12	Q. Same place? Okay.	12	Q. Have you finished?	0.6
13	What was your address when you were	13	A. Yes, ma'am.	
14	involved in the, you know, firearm incident in	14	Q. Okay. Well, that's a good reason.	
15	the Kenai Borough? What was your address then?	15	Now, is your mother still alive?	- [
16	A. I don't remember the exact address.	16	A. Yes.	- (
17	Q. Do you remember the location?	17	Q. And where does she live?	
18	A. Well, yeah, it was off of Poppy Lane.	18	A. With my father.	
19	Q. Off of Poppy?	19	Q. Are you still in contact with your	000
20	A. Poppy Lane, like Poppy the flower.	20	mother?	
21	Q. P-O-P-P	21	A. She writes from time to time.	ľ
22	A. I don't know how to spell it.	22	Q. So by letters from her?	
23	Q. Okay. We'll make it up. And who were	23	A. Pardon me?	
24	you living with at the time?	24	Q. So you receive letters from her from	3
25	A. We had a little cabin on the back of my	25	time to time?	
				- 13
				4
	Page 27		Page 29	-
 1	-	1		,
1 2	father's place.	1 2	A. More like notes.	,
2	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the	2	A. More like notes.Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all?	,
3	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time?	2 3	A. More like notes.Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all?A. No, ma'am.	,
2 3 4	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife.	2 3 4	A. More like notes.Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all?A. No, ma'am.Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How	,
2 3 4 5	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife?	2 3 4 5	A. More like notes.Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all?A. No, ma'am.Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have?	,
2 3 4	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie	2 3 4	 A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. 	,
2 3 4 5 6 7	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break?)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.)	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break,	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott? A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay? Was that a felony?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott? A. No. Q. Why?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay? Was that a felony? A. The reckless endangerment charge?	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott? A. No. Q. Why? A. It would probably take a long time to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay? Was that a felony? A. The reckless endangerment charge? Q. Yes.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott? A. No. Q. Why? A. It would probably take a long time to tell you all the reasons.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay? Was that a felony? A. The reckless endangerment charge? Q. Yes. A. No. Misdemeanor.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	father's place. Q. And were you living with someone at the time? A. My wife. Q. And who was your wife? A. Right here, Jackie Q. Jackie Scott? Okay. And what is your father's name? A. Pardon me? Q. What is your father's name? A. David Scott. Q. Okay. Does he still live there? A. No. Q. Where does Mr. David Scott live? A. I believe it's called Delta Junction. Q. And where, what state? A. Alaska. Q. Okay. Are you still in contact with Mr. David Scott? A. No. Q. Why? A. It would probably take a long time to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. More like notes. Q. Okay. Do you contact her at all? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you've mentioned a sister. How many siblings do you have? A. I have two younger sisters. MS. GARRETT: Do you want to take a little break? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yeah, let's take a break. (A brief recess was taken.) MS. GARRETT: So, Ms. Wallace, are we ready to continue? MS. YEE-WALLACE: Yes. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) After a short break, I want to ask you a couple more questions about not about your father, but about the incident in which you pled to reckless endangerment; okay? Was that a felony? A. The reckless endangerment charge? Q. Yes.	

(208) 345-9611

	F	Page 50		Page 5:	2
1	Q. But you haven't renewed it or anything?		1	A. A handgun in a presentation case is a	
2	A. No, no. I've had a other than that		2	limited edition, one that you would not fire	
3	little spot of time, my last license is all I've		3	because it would devalue it. It's like a	6
4	had.		4	collector thing.	
5			5	Q. It's just something you would put up on	
6	Q. Okay. And do you have a driver's license in Idaho?	Į	6	your mantel or something?	
7	A. Yes.	-	7	A. They actually come in a box with the	Š
8	Q. Do you have any are you certified or	1	8	little insignia and all the	Ç
9	licensed by any state agency or governmental	ĺ	9	Q. And your mother-in-law gave you that,	5
10	agency?		10	too?	1
11	A. No, ma'am.		11	A. Yes, it was a gift from my	Ž
12	Q. Have you ever had your license in any	i	12	mother-in-law.	702.55
13	state revoked or limited?	l	13	Q. What kind is it?	35 A.S. K.
14	A. Yes.		14	A. A Sig Sauer, I think.	
15	Q. When was that?	- 1	15	Q. Okay.	
16	A. I don't know the exact date. It was my	. [16	A. I don't know if I'm pronouncing that	3.
17	early late teens, early 20's.	1	17	right.	230
18	Q. In Alaska?	İ	18	Q. Okay. Any other firearms that you own?	100
19	A. Yes.		19	A. No.	1000
20	Q. And what was the reason for that?	- 1	20	Q. Do you have any other firearms, other	3
21	A. Too many points.	ł	21	than these two, in your home?	600
22	Q. Too many tickets?		22	A. No.	52000
23	A. Yes.		23	Q. If you know, does Jackie own any	7.083855
24	Q. They do that up there, too, huh? Get		24	firearms?	2.5.40
25	too many points, you lose your license?		25	A. No.	rtsgdil
	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *	1			
					2 7
	P	Page 51		Page 53	3
1		Page 51	1	•	3
1 2	A. Yes.	Page 51	1 2	Q. Are you a bow hunter?	3
2	A. Yes.Q. How long did you lose it for,	Page 51	1 2 3	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No.	3
1	A. Yes.	Page 51	2	Q. Are you a bow hunter?A. No.Q. Have you ever been restricted by any	3
2 3	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember.	Page 51	2	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No.	3
2 3 4	 A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you 	Page 51	2 3 4	Q. Are you a bow hunter?A. No.Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing	3
2 3 4 5	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember.	Page 51	2 3 4 5	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No.	
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some 	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms?	3
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket?	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move 	3
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember.	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here?	3
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay.	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes	「
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding.	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her.	3
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she?	できた (1989年 - 1945年) (** 1415年) (** 1815年) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154) (** 18154)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you?	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2.	1967 1988 1968
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am.	Page 51	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you?	「
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County.	「
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know	The Company of the Co
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale.	であって (1989年) こうかん (1971年) 1982年) 1982年 (1982年
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry.	であっていません。 1911年 - 19
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two. Q. And what are they?		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry. A. I believe that's Midvale, yes.	1967年,1968年,1967年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1968年,1 3
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two. Q. And what are they? A. One is an antique muzzle loader, and		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry. A. I believe that's Midvale, yes. Q. So does your wife live up there with	等,不是是一个人,我们就是一个人的,我们就是一个人的,我们就是一个人的,我们就是一个人的,我们也不是一个人的,我们也是一个人的,我们也是一个人的,我们也是一个人的
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two. Q. And what are they? A. One is an antique muzzle loader, and the other one is a presentation it's a		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry. A. I believe that's Midvale, yes. Q. So does your wife live up there with your mother-in-law?	できた。 (1995年) しょうかい (1995年) 1995年 (1995年) 199
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two. Q. And what are they? A. One is an antique muzzle loader, and the other one is a presentation it's a handgun, you know, in a presentation case.		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry. A. I believe that's Midvale, yes. Q. So does your wife live up there with	できた。 (1985年) 1985年 (1985年 1985年 1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Yes. Q. How long did you lose it for, Mr. Scott? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Now, were the tickets, if you remember, speeding tickets, or were they some other type of ticket? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. A. I'm sure some of them were speeding. Q. Okay. Have you ever had a foreclosure action brought against you? A. No, ma'am. Q. Ever been evicted? A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you possess any firearms now? A. Pardon me? Q. Do you own any firearms now? A. My mother-in-law has given me two. Q. And what are they? A. One is an antique muzzle loader, and the other one is a presentation it's a		2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Are you a bow hunter? A. No. Q. Have you ever been restricted by any type of governmental agency from purchasing firearms? A. No. Q. Okay. Why did you guys decide to move from Alaska down here? A. Mostly my mother-in-law. My wife takes care of her. Q. Oh. How old is she? A. I don't remember, 71 or '2. Q. Does she live with you? A. No. Q. Where does she live? A. In Washington County. Q. Is that Weiser or I don't know A. Oh, Midvale. Q. Midvale. Okay, sorry. A. I believe that's Midvale, yes. Q. So does your wife live up there with your mother-in-law?	できた。 (1985年) 1995年 1 1995年 1

	Page 58		Page 6	0 🕍
1	A. My mother-in-law gifted us the	1	A. He was the officer that came out and	0.00
2	•	2	talked to me when Charlie made a complaint about	- 6
3	Q. Was that part of the incentive to get	3	me dumping garbage on his property.	1
4	you guys to move down here?	4	Q. Do you remember when that was, that he	ķ,
5	A. Excuse me?	5	came and talked to you?	į.
6		6	A. I don't remember the exact date at this	1
7	Q. Was that part of the carrot that she	7		e de
1	put out, so to speak, to get you guys to move down here?	8	Q. Was it in the spring of 2007?	G.
8				436
9	A. I don't understand the question.	9	A. Yes, I believe so.	2.4800
10	Q. Okay, I'll try to rephrase it.	10	Q. Okay. And what did you discuss with	Š.
11	Did she say: I'll give you this	11	Deputy Lancaster?	3000
12	property if you guys will move down here and help	12	A. He said that had he a complaint that I	1000
13	me? A. Not like that.	13	had dumped some garbage on Mr. Bratton's	3
14		14	property, and he came out to talk to me about it.	
15	Q. Okay. How did she propose the move, if she did?	15	Q. Okay. And what did you say to him?	95 57 28
16		16	A. He told me that it was a civil matter,	140.00
17	A. When she got the house back, or during	17	and I took him down there and I showed him you	2.74
18	the lawsuit, she offered to give it to my wife	18	know, we looked at what he was out there for.	2500
19	and I if we moved down here, yes.	19	Q. Where did you take him?	2000
20	Q. That's kind of what I was wondering.	20	A. Down on the lower property.	850
21	Now, what lawsuit are you talking	21	Q. Your property? A. Yes.	10,800
22	about?	22		2000
23	A. The one between my mother-in-law and Harold Ford.	23 24	Q. And what did you show him?	51 57
24 25	Q. Were you involved in that lawsuit at	25	A. Mr. Bratton was claiming that the concrete culverts that I had placed on the edge	W/40-25
23	Q. Wele you involved in that lawsuit at	23	concrete curverts that I had placed on the edge	24990
			the state of the s	2
	Page 50		. Page 6	1
	Page 59		Page 6	1
1	all?	1	of his property were my garbage and that he	1
2	all? A. No.	2	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed.	1
2 3	all? A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved	2	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete	1
2 3 4	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit?	2 3 4	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property?	1
2 3 4 5	A. No.Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit?A. My wife the property was in a trust	2 3 4 5	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader	1
2 3 4 5 6	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee.	2 3 4 5 6	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence.	1
2 3 4 5 6 7	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the	2 3 4 5 6 7	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that?	1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them.	1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they	** Jack photographical Charlette, Ar Alle Jackson Conductional Section 1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were?	1
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing.	**************************************
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way?	 — A Control of the Control of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when	い、。からこれができないたのでこう。Attack Johanna (でみん) 「でん) January (リート) Managary (リート) Managary (リート)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the	The state of the second of the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the	www.anderstander
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area.	 Line of the contribution of the line is in the contribution of the contri
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for fixing the	1. 《2010年间的中国的国际区域的特色,在1860年间,1860年间,1960年间的区域上下上的1860年间的区域的。1870年间的区域的1870年间,18
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for mowing?	www.ching.c
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes.	**、通知及資金的政治指定之子。即時代上述法院、通知的社会、中央人工的规范的工艺、十七郎的经验工作等。他、社会、政治、政治、政治、政治、政治、公司、政治、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、公司、
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to court, though, for it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for fixing the ditch and they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes. Q. Okay. How many pieces of cement	 A Comparison of the Comparison of t
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to court, though, for it? A. No, ma'am.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes. Q. Okay. How many pieces of cement culvert did you remove?	1. 10-26 2000 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 10
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to court, though, for it? A. No, ma'am. Q. Okay. Do you know a person by the name	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for fixing the ditch and they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes. Q. Okay. How many pieces of cement culvert did you remove? A. I don't have that information in front	1. 《正述》的原则是由这个是整体,这个是一种的原则,是是是这个一个是是是是是是一个是一个是是是是是一个是一个是一个是一个是一个是一个是一个是
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to court, though, for it? A. No, ma'am. Q. Okay. Do you know a person by the name of Deputy Lancaster?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for fixing the ditch and they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes. Q. Okay. How many pieces of cement culvert did you remove? A. I don't have that information in front of me. It's been awhile since I counted them.	 ・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・・
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. No. Q. Do you know if your wife was involved in the lawsuit? A. My wife the property was in a trust at the time, and my wife was a trustee. Q. Oh, I see. Was she named in the lawsuit, too? If you know. A. I know she had to go to court with my mother-in-law. Q. Okay. When we take her depo, I'll ask her; okay? A. Pardon me? Q. I'm going to take her deposition, so I'll ask her all about that. A. Who? Q. Jackie. A. Oh, okay. Q. Yeah. But you didn't have to go to court, though, for it? A. No, ma'am. Q. Okay. Do you know a person by the name	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	of his property were my garbage and that he wanted them removed. Q. How did you place those concrete culverts onto Mr. Bratton's property? A. I scooped them up with the loader bucket and just rolled them under the fence. Q. And why did you do that? A. I assumed that he would want them. Q. Why did you remove them from where they were? A. They were in the way for mowing. Q. In your way? A. Yes. When Mr when I talked when Mr. Bratton and I agreed that I would fix the ditch, I removed them so that I could fix the ditch, because I couldn't mow that area. Q. So they were in the way for fixing the ditch and they were in the way for mowing? A. Well, the yes. Basically, yes. Q. Okay. How many pieces of cement culvert did you remove? A. I don't have that information in front	1、《正式》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华》的《中华

	<u> </u>		(**)
	Page 62		Page 6
1	Q. Yes.	1	Q. Sure.
2	A. Yes, I believe so.	2	A. But he was aware of the situation.
		3	
3	Q. Okay. So you took Deputy Lancaster	1	Q. Aware of what situation?
4	down to the lower part of your property and	4	A. Of the he never did explain to me
5	showed him the culverts that you had rolled	5	what exactly all the complaint was other than
6	underneath the fence?	6	the
7	A. Yeah.	7	Q. Culverts?
8	Q. And what else did you discuss with	8	A. Yeah, the garbage that I dumped onto
9	Deputy Lancaster?	9	Mr. Bratton's property, is the way he put it.
10	A. He told me that the culverts were on	10	Q. How long were you with Deputy
11	the property when I got it, that they were mine,	11	Lancaster?
12	and that he couldn't make me remove them from	12	A. Pardon me?
13		13	
	Mr. Bratton's property, but he suggested that		Q. How long were you with Deputy
14	would be the best thing.	14	Lancaster?
15	Q. He told you that the culverts were	15	A. I don't remember.
16	yours?	16	Q. Hours?
17	A. Yes.	17	A. No, not more than an hour, I wouldn't
18	Q. And that he couldn't make you remove	18	say.
19	them from Mr. Bratton's property, but he	19	Q. Okay. And was it daylight when you
20	suggested that you should?	20	were with him?
21	A. Yes.	21	A. Yes.
22	Q. Okay. Anything else that he told you?	22	Q. Was Mr. Bratton there?
23	A. That it was a civil matter.	23	A. No.
24	Q. Okay.	24	Q. Was Mr. Bratton's car on his property?
25	A. And that he wasn't even going to bother	25	A. Not that I remember.
1			
		l	
	Page 63		Page 6.
1		1	
1 2	to write a report because it was a non-event, I	1 2	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith?
2	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my	2	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith?A. Pardon me?
2 3	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory.	2 3	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith?A. Pardon me?Q. Did you ever speak at any time to
2 3 4	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or	2 3 4	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith?A. Pardon me?Q. Did you ever speak at any time toSheriff Smith?
2 3 4 5	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time?	2 3 4 5	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith?A. Pardon me?Q. Did you ever speak at any time toSheriff Smith?A. No.
2 3 4 5 6	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time.	2 3 4 5 6	 Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy
2 3 4 5 6 7	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that you removed the culverts from?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted tomore information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist. Q. Okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that you removed the culverts from? A. I don't remember if we discussed it or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted tomore information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist. Q. Okay. A. That's the only thing I remember, other
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that you removed the culverts from? A. I don't remember if we discussed it or not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist. Q. Okay. A. That's the only thing I remember, other than the personal information.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that you removed the culverts from? A. I don't remember if we discussed it or not. Q. Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist. Q. Okay. A. That's the only thing I remember, other than the personal information. Q. And what did you say when he asked you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to write a report because it was a non-event, I believe is the way he put it, to the best of my memory. Q. Anything else that you showed him or discussed with him at that time? A. I don't remember at this time. Q. Did you show him the Bratton ditch that you had removed the culverts out of? MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll just object to the form of the question. You can answer it. THE WITNESS: I don't understand the question. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Where did you get the culverts? A. From the ditch on our property. Q. Right. Did you show him that ditch? A. Yes. Q. Okay. Did you have a discussion with Deputy Lancaster about the ditch, the ditch that you removed the culverts from? A. I don't remember if we discussed it or not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? A. Pardon me? Q. Did you ever speak at any time to Sheriff Smith? A. No. Q. Other than this one time with Deputy Lancaster, have you spoke to Deputy Lancaster again? A. Two other occasions. Q. Okay. Tell me about those. A. He came back out to I don't know how many days it was, and said that they wanted to more information on me personally and asked me my name and stuff. And whatever they do with that information, he did that. Q. Okay. What kind of things did he ask you, just your name? What else? A. The only thing that I remember was he asked me if I was a terrorist. Q. Okay. A. That's the only thing I remember, other than the personal information.

	()		
	Page 70		Page 72
1	Q. She's to the north of you? Would that	1	Q. So are there cats on your property?
2	be north?	2	A. We don't have any cats.
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. Do you see cats on your property?
4	Q. Okay.	4	A. Sometimes.
5	A. And I don't even know who they were.	5	Q. Have you injured any cats on your
6	Some guy that lives down the road someplace just	6	property?
7	stopped and talked to me about my posthole digger	7	A. What do you mean?
8	one day, but I don't know his name.	8	Q. Have you ever injured any cat that came
9	Q. Did he want to borrow it?	9	onto your property?
10	A. I think he was wanting free postholes.	10	A. Yes.
11	Q. And what did you say?	11	Q. What happened?
12	A. What?	12	A. Well, I don't know if I actually
13	Q. What did you say?	13	injured him. I've shot a couple of them in the
14	A. Well, he didn't actually ask for free	14	behind with a slingshot for defecating on the
15	postholes. He just hinted, I think, if I	15	lawn.
16	remember correctly.	16	Q. And what did you use in the slingshot?
17	Q. Did you offer to dig him some	17	Just a rock or a BB or what?
18	postholes?	18	A. No, they have little pellets.
19	A. Pardon me?	19	Q. Okay. Have you looked at any of the
20	Q. Did you offer to dig	20	paperwork that has been filed in this case? Have
21	A. No, ma'am.	21	you looked at any of the affidavits that have
22	Q him some postholes? Okay.	22	been filed in this case?
23	Any other neighbors?	23	A. I've probably looked over most of them.
24	A. Not that I recall at this time.	24	Q. Okay.
25	Q. Do you socialize with any neighbor?	25	A. Although there's so many, I don't
1			
 			
	Page 71		Page 73
1	A. What do you mean by "socialize"?	1	Q. Okay. Sure.
2	A. What do you mean by "socialize"?Q. Go over to their house for dinner and	1 2	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down
ı	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together.	ı	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take
2 3 4	A. What do you mean by "socialize"?Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together.A. No, ma'am.	2 3 4	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or
2 3	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? 	2 3	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it?
2 3 4 5 6	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. 	2 3 4	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had 	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property? A. What do you mean?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's name?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property? A. What do you mean? Q. Did you ever see his cat? If he had a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's name? A. Lois Genice Rawlinson.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property? A. What do you mean? Q. Did you ever see his cat? If he had a cat, did you ever see a cat?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's name? A. Lois Genice Rawlinson. Q. Have you seen this document that's been
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property? A. What do you mean? Q. Did you ever see his cat? If he had a cat, did you ever see a cat? A. I don't know if they were his cats or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's name? A. Lois Genice Rawlinson. Q. Have you seen this document that's been marked as Exhibit No. 2 before?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. What do you mean by "socialize"? Q. Go over to their house for dinner and go over and watch TV together. A. No, ma'am. Q. Do you guys have any pets? A. No, ma'am. Q. Now, you mentioned that Steve had dumped his cat box. I guess that's cat litter box? A. Oh, I don't know that he did it. Q. Someone dumped A. There was cat litter over the fence, yeah, on the lower property that I made note of. I don't know who did it or when it was done. Q. Was there a big pile of it, or just one? A. I don't remember. Q. Okay. Did you ever see a cat from Steve's property? A. What do you mean? Q. Did you ever see his cat? If he had a cat, did you ever see a cat?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Okay. Sure. MS. GARRETT: I'm going to start down through the deeds and stuff. We can either take a break now or MS. YEE-WALLACE: What time is it? MRS. SCOTT: It's time for a break. (A discussion was held off the record.) (A lunch recess was taken at 12:45 p.m., and the deposition was reconvened at 1:45 p.m.) MS. GARRETT: Let's take up the deposition, again, of Mr. Scott after our lunch break, and it's now about a quarter to 2:00. And could you hand Mr. Scott what you've premarked as Exhibit No. 2 for me, please. Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Could you take a moment and look at that, Mr. Scott. A. (Witness complied.) Q. Mr. Scott, what is your mother-in-law's name? A. Lois Genice Rawlinson. Q. Have you seen this document that's been

		Page 94		Page 90	5
1	A. It appears so.		1	yourself	2
2	Q. Okay. And if you read the first		2	A. Yes.	
3	sentence, it says: "This firm represents John		3	Q and pulled them back through? And	1
4	and Jackie Scott with respect to your		4	you did that with each culvert?	
5	correspondence of April 25th, 2007 and the		5	A. Pardon me?	Š
6	dispute with Mr. Bratton."		6	Q. Did you do that with each culvert?	
7	Have I read that correctly?		7	A. Yes. I was removing the trash.	1
8	A. You're on the first page and the first		8	Q. And was Mr. Bratton present when you	3
9	paragraph?		9	did that?	30
10	Q. Yeah, the first sentence.		10	A. No.	2007
11	A. The first sentence?		11	Q. Did you ask Mr. Bratton's permission to	Not.
12	Q. First sentence, yeah.		12	do that?	2007
13	A. It appears so.		13	A. No. He	3
14	Q. And this is addressed to Adelle Doty of		14	Q. That's the answer.	
15	Huntley Park law firm; correct?		15	A. Okay.	
16 17	A. "Dear Ms. Doty"? Q. Yes.		16	Q. Now, if you'll look at the second to	27
18	A. Yes.		17 18	last paragraph on the same page, second page, it says: "Finally, please advise Mr. Bratton that,	8,
19	Q. All right. If you'll turn to the		19	while he does have a right to maintain the	8
20	second page, the last sentence of the first full		20	easement, his maintenance rights apply only to	
21	paragraph of the second page		21	the ditch within the boundary lines set forth in	ě
22	A. Wait a minute now.	ĺ	22	the deed and he has no right to burn or spray	1
23	Q. Okay. Go to the second page.		23	upon the Scott property. If he continues to do	5
24	A. Yes.		24	so, the Scotts will need to take legal action."	2000
25	Q. First paragraph, last sentence.		25	Did I read that correctly?	20
		Page 95		Page 97	,
١.		1 4 60 75			
1	A. Okay.Q. Okay? "Mr. Scott then took back the		1 2	A. That's what it says.	ŀ
2 3	pieces of concrete culvert." Do you see that	ļ	3	Q. Okay. And so if I understand correctly, this letter does not recognize the	1
4	sentence?		4	location of Mr. Bratton's ditch that had been	1.00
5	A. "Then took back the pieces of		5	there since 1973. You only recognize the	
6	concrete," yes, I do.		6	A. I don't understand what you're asking	12013
7	Q. How did you take them back?	- 1	7	me.	3
8	A. I ran a chain through the culverts and		8	Q. Let me finish. It says I'll read it	100
9	drug them back onto my property.		9	again "within the boundary lines set forth in	Ġ
10	Q. How did you get the chain through the	1	10	the deed."	A. Contraction
11	culverts?		11	So it recognizes the boundary lines set	Service Co.
12	A. What do you mean?		12	forth in the 1973 deed; correct?	Ą.
13	Q. How did you put the chain through the		13	A. I'm no expert, but I'm not sure what	Ç.
14	culverts?		14	you're asking, actually.	13
15	A. I just slid it, you know, through them		15	Q. Does it recognize the 12-foot easement	
16	like threading a needle.		16	that Mr. Bratton has?	
17	Q. So you walked onto Mr. Bratton's	,	17	A. I'm not aware of any 12-foot easement.	
18	property and put the chains through the culverts	<i>!</i>	18	Q. Okay. So are you saying, then, that	0.00
19	A. Yes.		19	you are not aware of any easement by use for	
20	Q. And did you take your tractor onto his		20	Mr. Bratton? A. I said I was not aware of a 12-foot	ģ
21	property?		21	A. I said I was not aware of a 12-100t	1

A. Never.

A. Right.

Q. So you ran the chain under the fence?

Q. And you went through the fence

22

23

24 25 22

23

easement.

Q. Okay. "And that he has no right to

burn or spray upon the Scott property." Whatdoes that mean?

Page 106 Page 108 mowed the easement -- or I mean, the property. 1 right to do? 1 2 Q. When was that? When was the first time 2 A. I just took his word for it that he had 3 you talked to him? 3 an easement. And I asked him if he had A. The first time I remember talking to 4 4 paperwork, and he's never, to this day, presented 5 him was the fall of 2006. 5 any to me. 6 Q. Okay. And you had already mowed? 6 Q. Have you ever gone to look at the 7 A. Yes. Because I wasn't even aware he 7 recorder's office if there's easements on your 8 8 was down there until then. property? 9 Q. What do you mean "he was down there"? 9 A. I did after all of this started. 10 A. I didn't know any of this was down 10 Q. When did you go and get that? there until after I moved, is what I'm saving. 11 11 A. After the sheriff came out. 12 Q. Okay. So you mowed. And then was 12 Q. So that would be the spring of 2007? Mr. Bratton on his easement when you talked to 13 13 him in the fall of 2006? 14 14 Q. And that would be after you plowed up A. He was not in the three feet. 15 15 the ditch? 16 Q. No. No. Was he by his ditch that he A. After I repaired the ditch? 16 17 said he usually burns? 17 Q. Well, why don't you tell me what you A. I remember him being 20 or 30 feet away 18 did. You say you repaired it? 18 19 from the fence. 19 A. Well, when we were down there, where I 20 Q. Was he talking to you about a ditch 20 had gotten stuck in the ditch -that he usually burned when the weeds were 21 21 O. In the fall. 22 overgrown? 22 A. -- I tore it up pretty good. You could 23 A. Yes. 23 still use it, but while we were down there --24 Q. And did he say that he had to do that 24 this is actually in the spring of 2007. 25 to keep it maintained? 25 Q. Okay. Did you ruin the ditch in the --Page 107 Page 109 1 A. Right. 1 did you get stuck --2 Q. Okay. So in the fall of 2006, you knew 2 A. I ran into the ditch in the fall of 3 Mr. Bratton had a ditch that ran through your 3 2006. 4 property. 4 Q. Okay. 5 5 MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll object to the A. Okay? But in the spring of 2007, when 6 form of the question. 6 he was down there burning and I went down, the Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Correct? 7 ditch was still torn up, of course. He said that 7 8 A. I discovered the ditch when I was 8 I tore it up, that I should fix it, and I agreed, 9 mowing. And I ran into it with the tractor and 9 because I did tear it up by driving into it and 10 got stuck, is actually when I was aware of the 10 getting stuck. 11 ditch the first time. 11 MS. YEE-WALLACE: Can I take this phone 12 O. In the fall of 2006? 12 call? It says it's urgent. 13 A. Yes. 13 MS. GARRETT: Sure, absolutely. 14 Q. Okay. Great. So from the fall of 2006 14 MS. YEE-WALLACE: Sorry, I don't mean until present day, you knew -- if you didn't read 15 15 to interrupt. anything else that you were given, or didn't go 16 16 MS. GARRETT: That's all right. Let's out and there try to look around on the property, 17 17 just go off the record.

28 (Pages 106 to 109)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

used for irrigation?

had the right to.

to the ditch?

you knew there was a ditch there that Mr. Bratton

A. Yes. Although, I was not aware that he

Q. Okay. You didn't think he had a right

Q. Okay. What did you not think he had a

A. That's not what I said.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

correct?

(A brief recess was taken.)

question, so we can start off in a fairly

had a ditch that he used on your property;

organized manner here.

Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Let me ask a new

In 2006 and -- in the fall of 2006 and

in the spring of 2007, you knew that Mr. Bratton

Page 158 Page 160

1 want to --

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

17

18

19

22

8

9

10

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

24

Q. Okay. And you observed Mr. Bratton irrigating his property in 2006?

A. I don't remember. I've seen him irrigate, but I don't remember when it was.

O. But you've seen him irrigate?

A. I've seen him use the water, yes.

Q. Well, he hasn't used it in 2007, so it would have to be 2006.

Okay. In 2006 you knew there were cement culverts in the ditch that Mr. Bratton was using; correct?

A. Some of them.

14 Q. Okay.

A. I mean, some of them were in the ditch, 15 one of them was not. 16

Q. Okay. In 2006 you had the opportunity to see Mr. Bratton enter onto your property to use his ditch; correct?

20 A. Only after I mowed. I was completely 21 unaware before.

Q. And in 2006 you were aware of

23 Mr. Bratton's headgate?

24 A. After I mowed, I know that he used that 25 gate to get water, yes.

his property to feed his horses?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

A. I've seen him down there sometimes, yes.

Q. Okay. And in April of 2007, you observed Mr. Bratton burning his weeds in his ditch?

A. I observed him burning down there.

Q. And in April of 2007, while Mr. Bratton was burning his ditch or, as you say, burning down there, you approached him?

MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'm going to object to the form of the question.

MS. GARRETT: I'm just using his words. Go ahead.

Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Did you approach him?

A. That's correct.

Q. Okay. And did you tell Mr. Bratton that he could not burn as he was burning; that you didn't want him to burn in that manner?

A. No. All I remember saying to him at that time -- I mean, we talked for a half hour or more, but all I remember saying when I went down there was, I said: "I thought we had an

23 24 agreement," because I thought that the fall

25 before we had agreed that I would go ahead and

Page 159

Q. Okay. And you can see the Bratton 1 2 property from your land, when you're standing on 3 your land; correct? 4

A. Yes.

5 O. You knew that Mr. Bratton had horses on 6 his property in 2006; correct? 7

A. Yes.

Q. And you knew the horses were pastured on his property; correct?

A. Pastured?

11 Q. Yes. They ate the grass on his 12 property in 2006.

> A. You're asking me if I saw his horses eat grass on his property, that's correct.

Q. Okay. And you knew from 2006, when you resided there, until present, that Mr. Bratton did not live on that property; correct?

A. I wouldn't say from the time I was there. It was pretty overgrown, so I didn't really pay much attention down there until after I mowed where you could see.

O. In 2006?

23 A. Yes.

Q. Okay. And from 2006 until present,

you've observed Mr. Bratton coming and going onto

maintain and mow the ditch so he wouldn't have to burn and spray anywhere.

Q. Did you tell him in April of 2007 that you didn't want him burning?

A. I don't remember that specifically.

Q. In April of 2007 did you not want him burning?

A. I did not want him burning my property outside --

O. Did you --

A. You know, the field was on fire.

Q. Did you want him to burn his ditch?

MS. YEE-WALLACE: Object to the form of the question.

Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Did you want Mr. Bratton to burn his ditch in April of 2007?

MS. YEE-WALLACE: Same objection.

THE WITNESS: I didn't really have a choice. It was almost done when I got there, actually.

Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Did you tell him that you did not want him to spray?

23 A. I asked him not to spray outside of what he was using there, yes. 24 25

Q. Okay. So he could spray inside of his

Page 161

Page 162 Page 164

easement? 1

2

3

4

5 6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13 14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22 23

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

A. I never told Charlie he couldn't do anything. I just told him that I would prefer if he didn't, and that I would take care of it and mow it if he would not do it anymore. But I was more worried about the rest of my property than that area right there.

Q. After that encounter with Mr. Bratton in April of 2007, did you then plow a new ditch?

A. I repaired the ditch, as we discussed, the very next day, just like I told him I would.

O. And at that point you located the ditch, as you have drawn -- somewhere in the close region, as you've drawn on Exhibit 9, the very next day?

MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'm going to object to the form of the question, and it has been asked and answered. You can answer it one more time.

THE WITNESS: I'm sorry?

MS. YEE-WALLACE: I said I object because it has been asked and answered, but you can answer it one more time.

24 THE WITNESS: Okay. What was the 25 question again?

A. On where?

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

11

12

13

14 15

16

17

18

19

21

22

23

Q. On your property.

A. I don't remember how many I put up at that time.

Q. More than one?

A. Yes.

Q. How many No Trespassing signs do you have on now?

A. I don't have any on the lower property, only -- I have three on the upper property.

O. Why do you find it necessary to place No Trespassing signs on your property?

A. Because people were coming and going out of there like it was a vacant lot.

Q. Now, if someone trespasses on your property, what is your intent if they do trespass, what will you do?

A. Actually, I just go out and talk to them. I've actually had that happen several times now.

Q. Like you talked to Mr. Bratton in April of 2007?

A. What do you mean?

O. I mean, would you describe it in the same manner as you've described your encounter

Page 163

Page 165

- Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Okay. The day after 1 2 your encounter with Mr. Bratton when he was 3 burning the weeds in his easement --
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. -- was that the next day that you dug the ditch that you have drawn on Exhibit 9?
 - A. Yes, just like we agreed.
 - Q. Okay. And I know you allege that you agreed to.

Now, when did you place the No

11 Trespassing sign?

> A. The day I talked to Mr. Bratton, the very next day I repaired the ditch as we agreed. Then the day after that, the sheriff showed up saying that Mr. Bratton had called them and said I was dumping my trash on his property.

Q. That wasn't my question. When did you place the No Trespassing sign?

- A. Oh, I wasn't finished.
- Q. Oh, okay. Sorry.
- 21 A. And then after the sheriff left, it

would have been the day after -- within a couple 22 23 days after that.

24 Q. How many No Trespassing signs did you 25 place?

with Mr. Bratton in April of 2007?

A. I usually just go out and I usually say the same thing all the time: "Is there something I can do for you?"

Q. Okay.

A. I mean, that's my request of why they're there.

Q. Do you have any written agreement with Mr. Bratton that you could level his ditch and 10 redig it?

Q. Do you have any documentation at all that he agreed that you could do that?

Q. Do you have any documentation at all that he agreed that you could remove his concrete culverts from the ditch?

A. I don't have any documentation at all of our agreement on repairing the ditch.

20 Q. Okay.

A. Located on this property.

O. Now, I've seen some pictures where you erected some yellow rope tape? I think there might be one more picture there. Can you see, Exhibit 11?

Page 166 Page 168 1 A. Is this it? A. Because I was trying to get the water 2 Q. Yes. 2 rights -- my own water rights with the big ditch. 3 3 A. Yes. So when I was looking that stuff up, I read the 4 Q. Now, why did you do that? 4 statutes --5 5 A. I was trying to mark the boundaries of Q. Okay. When was that? 6 the three-foot easement that I had looked up at 6 A. -- that I could find. 7 7 the courthouse. Q. Okay. When was that, about? 8 Q. So did you take a tape measure out 8 A. I don't recall. 9 there and measure it? 9 Q. Before April of 2007? 10 10 A. Oh, yes. I'm sure it was, yes. A. Yes. 11 Q. So you did measure it at some point; 11 Q. Okay. How long did you leave this 12 correct? 12 yellow rope fence up? 13 A. Yes. I meant -- well, I didn't want 13 A. I don't remember the exact day I put it 14 to -- you know, I wanted to get the boundary 14 up, the exact date, but I took it down sometime 15 marker on the three-foot --15 in July. 16 Q. Why? O. Why? 16 17 A. -- mark there, yes. 17 A. Because, through you, I understood that Q. Why? 18 18 Charlie thought I was trying to prevent him from 19 A. Because I wanted Mr. Bratton to be 19 using his easement and it was making him unhappy, 20 aware of where his -- the easement on the 20 so I took it down. 21 document was located. 21 Q. What did I say to you? 22 Q. And you're relying on the written 22 A. Well, it's this whole -- you know, the 23 recorded easement of April of 1973, are you not? 23 whole thing here. 24 A. I believe so, yes. 24 Q. Oh, the complaint? 25 25 O. And you didn't investigate on whether A. Yes. Page 167 Page 169 or not that easement was still in force, did you? 1 Q. Okay. Because I don't remember talking 1 2 A. What I did do, before I ever even 2 to you. 3 talked to Mr. Bratton, or before I even knew for 3 A. I don't know whether it was actually 4 4 sure he had an easement other than his word, was the complaint or the stuff before that. 5 5 I spent the time to look up all the statutes on Q. Okay. Do you know if anybody owned the 6 all of this, because I didn't want to, you know, 6 property from the time that Mr. -- other than 7 7 break any laws or anything like that. Mr. Ford, from the time he awarded Mr. Bratton 8 O. So you did look at all the statutes on 8 the easement until he conveyed it to your 9 ditches and easements? 9 mother-in-law? Do you think he was the 10 10 continuous owner, Mr. Ford? A. Yes. 11 Q. Okay. Did you look at a statute on 11 A. I have no idea. 12 prescriptive or permissive easements? Did you 12 O. You don't know? 13 see one like that? 13 A. No. I've never -- I don't know. A. I don't --14 14 Q. Okay. What relationship did Mr. Ford 15 Q. It's right there with the rest. 15 have with your mother-in-law? 16 A. I don't remember. 16 A. I don't know all -- what their -- all Q. But you did look at all of them, huh, their relationship entitled. I don't know. 17 17 before you ever did this? 18 18 Q. Did they live together? 19 A. Well, I don't -- I guess I don't know 19 A. Yes, at one point. 20 for sure I looked at all of them. 20 Q. Do you know how long? 21 O. But you wanted to inform yourself of 21 A. I'd have to guess. I don't know for 22 22 easements? sure. 23 A. Well, actually, it was before this ever 23 Q. Before you arrived in Idaho? Was that 24 happened. 24 before you arrived in Idaho that they lived

Q. Okay.

25

25

together?

Page 170 Page 172 neighbors off your property? 1 A. Before I moved here, you mean? 2 O. Yes. 2 A. Not that I remember. 3 A. Yes. 3 Q. Well, it's kind of an important thing. Q. Okay. Have you turned this lawsuit and 4 Don't you think you would remember if you ordered 4 this claim in to your insurance company? somebody off your property? 5 5 6 A. I haven't ordered somebody off my 6 7 7 Q. Have you notified your insurance property. 8 8 company that you have, your homeowners insurance, O. Have you asked anybody to get off your 9 that there's a lawsuit against you by the 9 property? 10 Brattons? 10 A. Just the gentleman that I talked about A. No. previously is the only one I remember. 11 11 12 Q. Who has your homeowners insurance? 12 Q. That's the only one you remember? 13 A. I do not have homeowners insurance. 13 A. Of asking -- you mean in their physical 14 Q. Oh, you don't have any insurance? 14 presence asking them to leave my property? 15 A. No. 15 Q. Yes. A. That's the only one I remember, yes. 16 Q. Have you had any conflicts with your 16 17 neighbors called the Stufflebeams --17 Q. Have you ever told anyone, any of your 18 neighbors, not to come on your property? A. Who? 18 Q. -- across the road? Stufflebeams? 19 19 A. Yes, I have. A. Stufflebeams? 20 20 O. Who is that? 21 Q. Yeah, I know, I had trouble with that, 21 A. Herman Memmelaar. 22 22 Q. Anybody else? too. 23 23 A. I don't even know who that is. A. Not that I remember. 24 Q. Do you know the neighbors across the 24 Q. Why did you tell Herm that? 25 25 road from you? A. Well, actually, I wasn't even here at Page 171 Page 173 A. Actually, it's a field right across the that time. My wife called me on the phone and 1 1 2 street from me. said that Herman had come over to the house and 3 Q. Well, they live across the street kind 3 was complaining about the weeds, and that he of from you. But you don't know them? 4 wanted to come on our property and -- I believe A. I don't -- there -- it's just a field 5 5 he wanted to make one pass down the fence on our right directly across the street from me. side or something. I don't remember exactly what 6 6 7 7 Q. Did you have an incident with anybody it was he wanted to do. 8

8 that was plowing the snow recently and you told 9 them that you didn't want the snow onto your 10 property? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Okay. Since you've moved to Idaho, 13 have you ever been in any kind of physical fight? A. No. 14 15 Q. Other than shooting your slingshot at 16 the cats that come on your property, have you 17 shot at anything else? A. What do you mean? You mean have I used 18 the slingshot? Not that I remember. 19 20 Q. Okay. Is it your testimony -- well, 21 strike that. 22 Have you ever threatened any of your neighbors with bodily harm? 23 24 A. No. 25 Q. Have you ever ordered any of your

And that if we didn't -- and see, he hasn't said anything of this to me. My wife called me on the phone and she talked to him,

Q. He wanted to make one pass down the fence to cut the weeds?

A. That's what my wife told me, not Mr. Memmelaar.

Q. Okay. You believe your wife?

A. The only thing I said -- the only time I -- when I talked to Mr. Memmelaar about it, I called him from Alaska. And I asked him not to bother my wife anymore, or to come on my property and bother my wife anymore, is what I asked him not to do.

Q. So you told Mr. Memmelaar you didn't want him to come and cut down your weeds on your property?

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

- A. I told him I didn't want him to bother my wife anymore, is actually what I told him, and that he should stay off my property.
- O. Now, if you're in Alaska and your wife is there, and there's big weeds growing in your field and your neighbor volunteers to cut them down, do you see something wrong with that?
- A. He didn't volunteer. I don't know, actually, what he volunteered because he talked to my wife.
 - Q. You believe what your wife told you, though, don't you?
- A. Yeah. I believe my wife, yeah. She wouldn't lie to me, I don't think.
- Q. And she told you that Herm wanted to come on the property and make one pass down the fence line?
 - A. To the best of my recollection, yes.
- Q. Now, why wouldn't you want him to do that?
- A. Because he upset my wife, telling her if she didn't let him do it, he would call the weed control man. That's how I remember it, yes.
 - Q. So you called him from Alaska --
- 25 A. Yes.

1 2

3

4

5

6 7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14 15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

4

5

6

7

8

- 1 Q. Do you think burning or spraying a 2 ditch is against the law in Idaho?
 - A. I think -- I don't actually know for sure, but I would assume you couldn't do it on somebody else's property.
 - Q. What if it's your ditch and you have a right-of-way and an easement; do you think it's against the law to burn and spray on that easement?
 - A. Within the easement, I would say no.
- 11 Q. Okay. Are you athletic; do you do 12 anything athletic?
 - A. What do you mean?
 - Q. Well, play basketball, football,
- 15 soccer? 16 A. No.

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

13

14

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

10

11

18

19

20

21

22

23

- Q. No? 17
- THE WITNESS: I'm going to have to take 18
- 19 a break. 20 MS. YEE-WALLACE: Okay.
- MS. GARRETT: Yeah, let's do. Anytime 21 22 you want to take a break, even with a question 23 pending, you can take a break.
 - (A discussion was held off the record, and a brief recess was taken.)

Page 175

Page 177

- Q. -- after talking to your wife and told 1 him not to bother your wife anymore --2 3
 - A. Yes.
 - Q. -- and not to come on your property?
 - A. I asked him not to do either one of those, yes.
 - Q. Do you have a good relationship with any neighbor that you have?
- 9 A. I don't really know any of the 10 neighbors.
- 11 Q. Are you and Mrs. Scott the only ones that live in the home? 12
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. How many total acres are on your 15 property?
- 16 A. I believe -- I don't remember exactly. but I believe the deeded acreage is 17
- five-and-a-quarter. It's probably right here, 18 19 actually.
- 20 Q. Probably on one of those, yeah.
- 21 Do you plan to do anything with your 22 property, with your field, now that you know you 23 have water?
- 24 A. I haven't actually decided. Like I 25 say, I'm still in the cleanup process.

- Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) When you removed the culverts from Mr. Bratton's ditch, did you break any of the culverts when you removed them?
- A. I think two of them. There's two that were longer than the others were, a different kind, yeah.
- Q. Okay. And do you know the purpose of the culverts in Mr. Bratton's ditch? Why were they placed there by Mr. Bratton; do you know? What kind of ditching purpose they were?
 - A. No.
- 12 Q. Would you call yourself a farmer? 13
 - A. No.
- 14 Q. Do you believe that the culverts, that 15 you placed on Mr. Bratton's land after taking 16 them out of his ditch, caused any risk to his 17 horses at all?
 - A. No.
 - Q. No. Okay. Did you ever speak to Sheriff Smith? I probably asked you that. I think I might have asked you that.
 - A. You did, and, no, I have not.
- Q. Okay. Other than Deputy Lancaster, 24 have you spoke to any other police officers in

25 Canyon County about anything?

Page 182 Page 184 remember reading. created along the fence line, is that the first 1 2 2 Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Do you think it's ditch you've ever dug? 3 against the law to block someone from using their 3 MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'm going to object 4 to the form of the question. 4 water rights? A. Preventing them from using them? 5 Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Go ahead. 5 6 6 A. I've never claimed to create anything. Q. Yes. 7 A. I don't know. You know, you're asking 7 Q. Did you dig that ditch? 8 8 A. I wouldn't classify it as digging it. what I think ---9 Q. Right. 9 I would just say I tried to make repairs on what 10 A. -- or what I know? 10 was there. Q. Right. What you think. 11 Q. Is that the first time you've ever done 11 12 A. Probably not. 12 that to a ditch? 13 Q. You don't think it's against the law to 13 A. For water purposes like that? Yeah, keep somebody from using their rightful water --14 14 probably. Yes. A. No, I'm sorry. Yes, it probably would 15 15 I mean, I've used the backhoe before, be. Sorry, I got confused. you know, to bury, you know, water lines and, you 16 16 17 Q. That's all right. Do you think it's 17 know, sewer lines and stuff like that, but that's against the law to intentionally destroy another something you covered back up, so I don't think 18 18 person's property, whatever it is? 19 19 it -- is that what you mean? A. Yes. 20 20 Q. Yeah, I was just wondering if you had 21 Q. Do you think it's wrong to 21 ever done this on an open-air ditch before. 22 intentionally threaten or frighten another 22 A. Oh, we don't have them up there. 23 person, that person who is not causing you any 23 Q. So this would be the first time? 24 distress? Do you think it's wrong to do that? 24 A. That I remember, ves. 25 MS. YEE-WALLACE: I'll object to the 25 Q. If you know, when water runs down a Page 185 Page 183 form of the question. ditch, does it erode the sides of the ditch onto 1 2 Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Do you understand my 2 the property that's abutting it? 3 3 question? A. That would probably depend on the 4 quantity and the level and all that. 4 A. Could you repeat it? 5 Q. Sure. Do you think it's wrong to 5 Q. Does it make the abutment of the ditch, 6 6 intentionally threaten or frighten another when water is running down it, wet? 7 person? 7 A. Well, it would depend on the ditch, I 8 8 A. For no reason? would imagine. 9 Q. Yeah, for no reason? 9 Q. If it's a dirt ditch and water is 10 10 A. Yes. running down the dirt ditch for, let's say, a 11 Q. How many ditches are on your land? I 11 day, would the abutments or the sides of the 12 never did ask you that. 12 ditch become wet? 13 A. I only know of two, the one we're 13 A. Up to whatever the water level was, discussing and the ditch company's -- the main --14 14 probably. O. The main ditch? 15 15 Q. And would the areas around the ditch 16 A. Yeah. 16 that are dry absorb the water? 17 Q. So you don't have your own ditch on 17 A. Could you repeat the question? Q. The areas around that are in contact your property? 18 18 19 with the ditch, the abutments or the sides of the A. Oh. Well, yeah, I guess you could call 19 that a water ditch. It runs along the back side 20 ditch that were dry, would they absorb water that 20 21 of the main ditch. 21 was in the ditch, in a dirt ditch? 22 Q. Does it run parallel to the main ditch 22 A. Probably. on the lower part of your property? 23 23 Q. And if you know, if it's a dirt ditch

and you run water down a dirt ditch that has

no -- that is newly plowed or newly created, do

A. Yes. Yes. Yeah, absolutely.

Q. Okay. This ditch that you say you

24

25

000208

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT
OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE)
I. BRATTON (husband and wife),)
Plaintiffs,)
vs.) Case No. CV 0706821C
JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT) .
(husband and wife),)
Defendants.)
)

DEPOSITION OF CHARLES E. BRATTON FEBRUARY 6, 2008

REPORTED BY:

TAUNA K. TONKS, CSR No. 276, RPR Notary Public



Page 26 Page 28 MS. GARRETT: Object to the form of the Memmelaars' property over here -- and your 1 question; foundation. Can we say the outer edge 2 property is right here; correct? is the edge closest to the Scotts' property? The 3 A. (Witness nodding head.) outer edge is the edge farthest away from the 4 Q. You have to say "yes" for the --5 A. Yes. fence? MS. COZAKOS: Right. 6 Q. Okay. MS. GARRETT: Okay. Outer edge is the 7 MS. GARRETT: We probably should mark edge farthest away from the fence. 8 it. THE WITNESS: The farthest it's been 9 MS. COZAKOS: I'll do that in a second. 10 from the fence? O. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Tell me how you've MS. GARRETT: No. When she says "outer 11 been getting to the ditch. Because the spot edge," that's the edge farthest -- of the ditch, 12 where you turn the water on would be over here farthest away from the fence. How far have you 13 somewhere; correct? burned going into that way? 14 A. Yes. THE WITNESS: I never measured, so I 15 Q. So show me the path that you've been don't know, but it wouldn't be over a couple 16 taking. 17 feet. A. (Marking) Somewhere in there. And Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) And what means have 18 that's probably 40 feet probably. you been using over the years to maintain the 19 O. Okay. So you've been going under or 20 fire, so that it doesn't extend onto -- further over the fence around here? onto the Scotts' or Mr. Ford's property? 21 A. Under, over, in between, just depends. A. I usually take a shovel with me, have 22 Q. And walking along this boundary line 23 the wind in the right direction, and do it when here?

Page 27

24

25

1

2

3

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

25

Page 29

```
    Scotts moved onto the property?
    A. No.
    Q. When did you find out they had moved onto the property?
    A. One time when I went up to turn my
```

water on, the weeds were quite high, and I saw this guy sneaking through the weeds watching, seeing what I was doing. And I didn't pay any attention to him because I was just doing -- turning my irrigation water on and that. And that's the first time I knew somebody else was on the property.

Q. Were you aware, Mr. Bratton, when the

Q. Did you have a conversation with Mr. Scott at that point?

A. No. He was sneaking through the weeds looking at me, no. Nothing was said.

Q. How have you typically accessed the ditch?

A. Just go through the fence about 20 feet from the -- where the fence goes up along my fence here, about 20 feet there's a place I can slide under and go up there.

Q. Okay. Let me just draw a picture. (Drawing) So if this were the fence

24 (Drawing) So if this were the fence 25 post between the Scotts' property and the A. (Marking.)

A. No.

Q. Okay. So you've been essentially walking right over the Scotts' property or the Ford's property to turn on the water; is that correct?

Q. No? How do you get to it?

A. Yes.

Q. When Mr. Scott first saw you at the time, you were on his property, you were walking through his property; is that correct?

MS. GARRETT: Object to the form of the question --

THE WITNESS: Not to my knowledge.
MS. GARRETT: Just a second. Object to

form of the question; calls for a legal conclusion.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Well, you know where the Scotts' property is and your property is; correct?

MS. GARRETT: Object to the form of the question; calls for a legal conclusion.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Do you know where your property is?

A. Yes. But I didn't know that was Mr. Scott's property.

Q. Okay. Well, it wasn't your property;

1

2

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

it's damp.

Page 46 Page 48 1 A. I don't know, because he yelled at me 1 you pictures of that, Shelly. and said: "You can't burn and you can't do this. 2 We've been going about an hour. Can we 2 3 And this is my property and I know the Idaho law, 3 take a break? 4 and if you don't like it, go get a lawyer." So 4 MS. COZAKOS: You bet. And I actually 5 5 that's what I did. need to take a lunch break. 6 Q. So you don't remember -- do you think 6 MS. GARRETT: Right now? Well, it's 7 7 it's possible that he offered to clean up and fix almost noon, so... 8 8 the ditch? MS. COZAKOS: Yeah, I think we probably 9 9 A. I don't think so. only have an hour or so left, but I need to take 10 10 Q. Okay. Did you see him, at some point a lunch break, so why don't you come back about after that, with a tractor out there along the 11 1 o'clock. 11 12 (The lunch recess was taken at 11:45 12 ditch? 13 A. No. 13 a.m., and the deposition was 14 Q. Have you ever seen him with a tractor 14 reconvened at 1:15 p.m.) Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) So before the break, 15 along the ditch? 15 Mr. Bratton, you said that Mr. Scott had leveled A. No. 16 16 17 Q. At some point did you notice that there 17 off the ditch; is that correct? After you had 18 had been con- -- the concrete culverts had been 18 the encounter when you were burning the weeds, then at some point after that Mr. Scott leveled 19 placed on your property that were in the ditch? 19 20 A. Yes, I did. 20 off the ditch? 21 21 Q. And what did you do then? A. Yes. 22 A. I walked up there to see what happened, 22 Q. And how long after -- well, when, 23 23 and that's when I first saw that he had plowed approximately, was that; do you remember? 24 24 the ditch up. MS. GARRETT: The ditch leveling? 25 25 Q. What do you mean when you say "plowed Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Yeah. When he Page 47 Page 49 1 it up"? 1 leveled it off, assuming that happened. 2 A. Taken the ditch out from the original 2 A. A day or two. I don't remember exact 3 3 position where it was at and made kind of a flat date, but fairly soon. 4 4 spot out of it. O. And did you notice that the pieces of 5 5 Q. Can you tell me what you mean by that, concrete culvert had been placed on your 6 6 a flat spot? property? A. That's how I noticed the ditch had been 7 A. Ditch goes down in the ground. A flat 7 8 spot runs along the ground. done, because I saw all those pieces of pipe 9 Q. Did he cover up the ditch? I don't laying up on my property. So I walked up there, 10 know what you mean. 10 and that's when I noticed that the other had been A. He just took it out. 11 11 12 Q. He took it out. How do you mean "took 12 Q. I see. Did you call the sheriff's 13 it out"? 13 office about the concrete pipes being left on 14 14 A. It disappeared. your property? 15 15

Q. The ditch disappeared? A. Yeah.

Q. So he had to cover it with dirt to make 18 it disappear; right?

A. No, he didn't. He just plowed it out.

20 Q. Okay.

21 A. He took a blade and just plowed all the 22 dirt out. Just plowed the ditch out, leveled it

23 off.

16

17

19

24 Q. Okay. 25

MS. GARRETT: And I think we have given

A. No. I went to the sheriff -- after I had the encounter, I went and talked to the sheriff about what had happened up there because I was a little bit afraid of what might happen.

He was pretty scary. You know, in this crazy world, people do things, and I just didn't want to get shot over my water, so I went and talked to the sheriff about it.

23 Q. Okay. And did you file some sort of 24 complaint? 25

A. I didn't file a complaint, no.

16

17

18

19

20

21

Page 52 would not work. 2 (A discussion was held off the record.) 3 (Numerous photos are displayed 4 consecutively on the computer.) Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Does this look like 5 6 the area where the easement is? 7 A. Yes. 8 Q. Okay. And this picture is taken of the 9 ditch after April of '07. Does that look like 10 what it looks like now to you? 11 MS. GARRETT: So this would have been 12 in May of '07, you said? 13 MS. COZAKOS: Yes. 14 THE WITNESS: Yes, that's the place 15 where it's at. 16 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Okay. Does it look 17 any different than that now? 18 A. I haven't been up there. I have never 19 been up there since I was there with you. Q. Oh, okay. Does it look like here what

20 21 it looked like when we were all on the property? 22

And that would have been in June of '07. A. Yes.

24 Q. Okay. So I guess, tell me what about 25 this -- it sort of looks like a ditch to me, and

Q. You didn't? Okay. Did you complain about the pieces of concrete culvert being left on your property?

A. Yeah, because they was dangerous to my horses. If a horse had went out there and hit one of those, it would break a leg. My horse is worth quite a bit of money.

Q. Okay. So then Mr. Scott removed them from your property; is that right?

A. Somebody removed them from my property.

Q. Okay. Did you want the concrete -- the pieces of concrete culvert or not?

A. I didn't want them taken out of the ditch, because that's what caused that ditch to work right.

Q. Okay.

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22.

23

24

25

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. He maliciously destroyed my ditch, took the concrete out. And it was intentional.

Q. Did the ditch work after the concrete pieces had been removed?

A. No, because it was flattened out.

Q. All right. Well, at some point, assuming it was flattened out, a ditch was then dug again or whatever needed to happen, because there is a ditch there now; correct?

Page 51

23

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Page 50

Page 53

A. No. I don't think there's a ditch 1 2 there. 3

Q. Well, when I was on the property the day that we all met out there, I saw water running through what looked to me to be a ditch onto your property.

A. Well, it was water running through a low spot. And that low spot was right next to the fence. And if you had turned water on down there, it would wash the big gully down there and then wash the fence out, so you couldn't use it because you would destroy their fence. Besides that, you would have dug a deep gully and filled my ditch down below with dirt.

Q. Okay. I have some photos that I want to show you, but the computer locked up. Just a minute.

(A discussion was held off the record.)

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) So your testimony is that there is no ditch there now; is that right?

A. There's no ditch there where the ditch was supposed to be.

Q. Is there a ditch there at all?

A. As far as I'm concerned, no. There's a low spot there right next to the fence, which

you're saying that it's a low spot.

A. Yeah, it's a flat spot.

Q. Where?

A. Well, where you can see there.

O. Okay.

A. From there to there is a flat spot where they went down and drug the ditch out, destroyed the ditch (pointing).

That ditch is right against -- as you can see, it's right against those fence posts. You can see the -- so if you let water run down there, you would destroy that fence. And besides that, you dig a great big trench down through there. You couldn't use that to irrigate with.

Q. Okay. Water runs through here, whatever you want to call this, onto your property; correct?

A. Yes.

Q. And what's wrong with that, again? It's not -- I mean, if water is getting to your property, tell me, again, what the problem is. I'm not sure I understand.

23 A. Well, that's a 200-foot fall. It falls 24 10 feet. You let water race down there, you 25 would have a great big ditch all the way down

14 (Pages 50 to 53)

Page 66 Page 68

MS. GARRETT: Asked and answered. You can answer one more time.

THE WITNESS: No, I told her that it wouldn't work because of the erosion.

- O. (BY MS. COZAKOS) I know. And that's why I said if the concrete pieces were put back in, which you're telling me prohibits -- or keeps it from eroding.
- A. But they were put in over a period of years, and you couldn't put them back in so they would work. It would take you a period of years to get them to work like I had them working.
 - Q. How did you have them working?
- A. Well, when I found a place that was eroding, I would put a piece of concrete in there. Pipe.
 - Q. Okay.
- A. And I did that over a period of years. And this was agreeable to Mr. Ford.

My ditch was destroyed.

- Q. I understand that's what your testimony is. I'm just -- so you're saying you wouldn't know the exact spots of where to put the concrete pieces?
- 25 A. No.

1

2

3

4

5

6 7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

7

8

9

10

11

12 13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

about it.

1

2

3

4

9

10

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

- Q. And Mr. Memmelaar told you this?
- A. Yes.
- Q. What did he tell you happened?
- 5 A. He went over there and started -- asked 6 about mowing those weeds down because he didn't 7 want them around his property, and he jumped all 8 over him and ran him off.
 - Q. Have you ever tried to go on the property to turn the water on after April of '07?
- 11 A. I never went on the property after you 12 was there with Nancy and I. I never went back 13 because I was afraid to go back.

Besides that, the sheriff came out there. He called me and said he wanted to come out and look at it. He came out there and looked at it, he went up and looked at it, and he told me, he said: "Mr. Bratton, I don't want you going up there turning that water on unless you take somebody with you. And when you turn it off, you take somebody with you."

And I figured if the sheriff thought it was that dangerous, I better not do it.

Q. Anything else to make you think that it was dangerous except for the incident that you

Page 67

1 Q. Let's assume that water is 2 running through -- water will run through the 3 existing ditch that we just saw onto your 4 property. Is there something that would preclude 5 you from turning it on? 6

MS. GARRETT: I'll object to the form of the question; improper hypothetical. I'll tell you not to speculate, because the law won't allow you to do that, but answer if you can.

THE WITNESS: Yes, there would be something that would cause me to do that, because I'm afraid of that man and I'm afraid to go up there and turn that water on. He's dangerous.

- O. (BY MS. COZAKOS) And you think he's dangerous because of the incident that happened in April of '07 when you were burning on the property and he came out; is that right?
 - A. Among other things.
 - Q. What are the other things?
- A. The problems he's had with the

21 Memmelaars.

- 22 O. And what are those that you're aware 23 of?
- 24 A. Mr. Memmelaar wanted to mow the weeds down for him, and they got all bent out of shape

told me about in April of '07 and then this issue with the Memmelaars?

MS. GARRETT: And the sheriff. THE WITNESS: And the sheriff.

And my neighbor went up there to turn his water on, and he had -- 20 years he's gone through Mr. Ford's property to turn his water on, and he had a big fight on the ditch bank with him about it; they about got into it there.

Q. What neighbor is that?

A. Dan -- oh, the last name slips me.

Lane. Dan Lane.

- O. Mr. Lane was going onto the Scotts' property --
 - A. To turn his water on, yeah.
 - Q. -- when that happened?
 - A. Which he had been doing for 20 years.
 - O. But the incident occurred on

19 Mr. Scott's property; correct?

- 20 A. On the ditch bank up there on the main 21 canal.
- 22 O. Do you recall a time when Mr. Scott 23 offered to turn the water on for you?
- 24 A. I think I do, but I thought that was 25 really a dumb idea because that would have never

18 (Pages 66 to 69)

Page 69

				_
	Page 70		Page 72	
1	worked.	1	were trash and you didn't want them on your	1
2	Q. Why not?	2	property; correct?	1
3	A. Because you have to turn the water on	3	MS. GARRETT: Object to the form of the	1
4	when you want it and turn it off when you want	4	question; argumentative.	ľ
5	it. And besides that, I would have to have	5	THE WITNESS: I don't think that's	
6	contact with him, and I didn't want contact with	6	right.	-
7	him because I was afraid of him. He's scary.	7	Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Well, you complained	100
8	Q. Has he ever threatened you with bodily	8	to the deputy sheriff about those concrete	
9	harm?	9	culverts being on your property; am I right?	
10	A. I consider he did when he was running	10	A. No, I didn't. I never talked to the	
11	and yelling at me, yes.	11	deputy sheriff. I talked to the sheriff.	8
12	Q. Okay. But did he threaten to hurt you?	12	Q. Is his name Lancaster?	
13	A. Well, he told me to get off the	13	A. Yeah. And I didn't talk to him. I	3
14		14	talked to Sheriff Smith. Chris Smith is the one	Ĭ
15	property. Q. Okay.	15	I talked to.	8-
16	` '	16		*
17	A. And he put those No Trespassing signs up all over the place, so I considered that, yes.	17	Q. And did you talk to Sheriff Smith about the concrete culverts?	2.00
18	• •	18	A. Pardon?	That All
19	Q. You consider that a threat to your bodily harm	19		6
20	A. You bet.	20	Q. Did you talk to Sheriff Smith about the	3.0
21	Q or of bodily harm?	21	concrete culverts being on your property?	
22	A. Yes, I do.	22	A. I don't think they were there when he	ř.
23	Q. When he said to keep off his property?	23	came out, but I don't remember for sure. We was	ź
24	A. Yes. Even though that was my easement.	24	mainly talking about the ditch and the No	200
25	Q. Did he ever use any sort of a weapon	25	Trespassing signs and me going up there. So that part I'm not sure of.	
23	Q. Did he ever use any soft of a weapon	25	part I III not sure or.	[]
		l .		k
	Page 71		Page 73	74 1 1 20%
1		1		N. C. C. C. C. M.
1 2	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or	1 2	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster	A. N. S. S. S. S. S. S. S.
2	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that?	2	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash	A. A. S. Ser. No. 1400 1 1 140
2 3	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared	2 3	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property?	報報のから、 では、 で… 一次・こなどに・ こ あい
2 3 4	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat.	2 3 4	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that.	ないこうかいが 二世 あい いちのををかいる
2 3 4 5	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you	2 3 4 5	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of	第2000年間のはなる。公司、第二の公司ので、
2 3 4 5 6	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning	2 3 4 5 6	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back?	の数の機能はないとの機能をある。 たました No. 1950 できます
2 3 4 5 6 7	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah.	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything	ことのプラント 一名 から マルカの からしゅう かんしゅう かんしゅう
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them.	THE RESIDENCE OF THE PROPERTY
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"?	THE STATE OF THE STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE STATE OF TH
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them.	では、これでは、1917年の1918年の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の日本の
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything	THE STATE OF THE STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY OF THE STATE OF
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back?	THE CONTROL WITH THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so.	THE CONTROL OF THE PROPERTY OF
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not?	THE SECOND SECON
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do	THE STATE OF THE WAY TO BE SHOWN THE WAY TO BE SHOWN THE WAY TO SHOW THE WAY THE WAY THE WAY TO SHOW THE WAY TO SHOW THE WAY T
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now.	《中文》、《文学》、"《文》、"中文》、"中文》、特殊的"新加加"文学、"新加加"的"新加加"、"新加加"、"新加加"、"加加"、"加加"、"加加"、"加加"、"加
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in	「マード・ファイン・No
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through	である。 これでは、これでは、これでは、これでは、これでは、これでは、これでは、これでは、
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct?	で、「いいでは、「おい」できて、企業とは企業があれて、日本では、「では、「のでは、「ない」では、「おいないのでは、「ないない」では、「ない」では、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、「ことなって、」」では、「ことなって、ことなっていっていって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、ことなって、こ
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that. I don't know why he removed them.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct? A. Yes.	・ ・ ・ こうぎょうだ。 - 17 ・ - 表の ・ できる選手 第12 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that. I don't know why he removed them. Q. You don't know why he removed them from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that water was reaching your	で、1、1977年に対している。1978年後に対して日本語の教育とは経験にある。1988年は日本語の表情であるとはなっている。1、1987年によっている。1888年には、1988年によっている。1988年によっている。1988年には、1988年には、1988年によっている。1988年によっている
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that. I don't know why he removed them from the ditch, or why he removed them from your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that water was reaching your property; correct?	である。 こうだい 11 できた 11 で
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that. I don't know why he removed them. Q. You don't know why he removed them from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that water was reaching your property; correct? A. Yes.	・ ・ ・ 「 「
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	around you, ever threaten you with a weapon or anything like that? A. No. But when he ran at me, it scared me. I considered that a threat. Q. This is when he ran at you when you were burning A. Yeah. Q on the property? A. Yeah. Q. Has he ever come onto your property? A. I personally haven't seen him, but he must have come on there to remove the cement culverts that was on there. Somebody did. Q. But you didn't want the cement culverts on your property where they were; correct? A. No, because it was dangerous to my horses. Q. You wanted them removed; right? A. I didn't have anything to do with that. I don't know why he removed them. Q. You don't know why he removed them from the ditch, or why he removed them from your property?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Do you know whether Sheriff Lancaster told Mr. Scott that you consider them to be trash and didn't want them on your property? A. I do not know that. Q. Do you want the concrete pieces of concrete culvert back? A. Not now after he has done everything he's done to them. Q. What do you mean "done to them"? A. I don't know what he's done to them. Q. Okay. Well, if he hasn't done anything to them, do you want them back? A. I don't think so. Q. Why not? A. Because I don't know what I would do with them now. Q. When we were all out at the property in June of '07, you did see water running through the area that we were calling the ditch; correct? A. Yes. Q. And that water was reaching your property; correct?	で、1、1977年に対していません。 そのなど 日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、日本のは、

Page 86 Page 88 while he was doing it. That's what he thought of 1 A. No. 2 2 Q. And who has told you that? Is that him. 3 3 Mr. Vassar? Q. And you testified that the sheriff told 4 A. That it won't come back? 4 you you should take someone with you when you go 5 Q. Yes. 5 to turn the water on; correct? 6 A. I know that. I'm 75 years old, I've 6 A. Yes. 7 7 been doing this all my life. 76. O. Did you ever do that? 8 Q. And the Scotts put up a No Trespassing 8 A. No, because I figured if I was going to 9 9 sign on their property at some point; correct? get shot, I didn't want to take somebody else up 10 A. Right after we had that altercation in 10 there to get shot. And if this guy -- the rumor 11 the field, they put signs all over the place, 11 around there is he shoots cats and stuff. It may 12 both ends of the ditches. 12 be a rumor, but in this day and age with all the 13 Q. Okay. You said altercation, but nobody 13 crazy people, I'm not taking the chance. touched anyone physically; correct? 14 14 Q. You heard a rumor that he shoots cats? 15 A. I'm not sure that altercation means you 15 A. Sure did. have to have physical contact. 16 16 Q. Who told you that? Q. Well, I'm just asking you. Nobody A. Neighbor. 17 17 touched anyone physically; correct? 18 Q. Which neighbor? 18 19 A. Nope. 19 A. Several of them. Q. Is that correct? Q. Which ones? 20 20 21 A. Yes. 21 A. I think I first heard it from Sherry, Q. Okay. How long was the No Trespassing 22 and then I think Dan mentioned it, and then 22 23 23 sign up? somebody else mentioned it. I know it's just a 24 MS. GARRETT: If you know. 24 rumor, but when people are shooting, that scares 25 THE WITNESS: I don't know exactly. It 25 Page 87 Page 89 was there quite awhile, a long time. I don't 1 Q. Did you ever hear a gunshot go off on 1 2 2 know when it came down. the Scotts' property? 3 3 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) It wasn't there when A. I'll tell what you I do see that 4 I was on the property in June of '07. Would you 4 bothers me --5 5 agree with that? Q. Just answer my question. Did you ever 6 6 A. No, because I don't know that. hear --7 7 O. So you don't know how long it was up. A. No. 8 You have no idea, it sounds like. 8 Q. Okay. What bothers you? 9 A. I have an idea it was up quite awhile. 9 A. My horses. Every once in a while they 10 take off and they run up to that property. Then 10 In fact, they just came off the other end not too long ago. They had No Trespassing signs on the 11 they look over at Scotts and they just stand 11 12 big ditch, too. 12 there with their ears up, looking there. Those 13 Q. And does that affect you? 13 horses are seeing something. There's something 14 A. No. 14 they don't like and they are telling me that. Q. Do you think there's a problem with 15 Q. What do you think that is? 15 them putting a No Trespassing sign by the big A. I don't know. 16 16 17 ditch? Does that cause a problem for you? 17 Q. Did you ever see them doing anything on 18 A. Kind of causes a problem for me that 18 the property that your horses wouldn't like? they are probably pretty unfriendly and they 19 A. No. I just know horses, especially 19 don't like their neighbors. They have trouble 20 20 when they leave their feed and their hay to do with neighbors on all four sides of them. 21 21 22 In fact, the one neighbor that asked 22 O. How often do you see the Scotts out in him to see if he could put in underground pipe 23 23 their field? for me said he wouldn't put it in unless the 24 A. I never see them out there. 24 25 deputy sheriff came up there and stayed up there 25 Q. Okay. So they are in their house most

Page 98 Page 100 this time, Defendants John and Jackie Scott A. No. 1 1 2 2 Q. Okay. Do you know whether they could verbally threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton." 3 3 have just rolled it underneath the fence? Do you see that? 4 A. I don't know that. 4 A. Yes. 5 5 Q. So you don't know that he entered your MS. GARRETT: Let's figure out what 6 property to place the cement culvert there; isn't 6 time. April of 2007. 7 that true? 7 MS. COZAKOS: Yeah. 8 8 A. But I do know if he took it off, he had Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Would that be the 9 9 to enter my property to take if off of there. time when you were burning weeds --10 Q. You told the sheriff you didn't want it 10 A. Yes. 11 there; right? 11 Q. -- and they came out? 12 MS. GARRETT: Objection; asked and 12 A. Yes. That's the only time I seen them. 13 answered and misstates his testimony. 13 Q. Did Jackie Scott verbally threaten you? A. Yeah. She said: "Look at my -- you're 14 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Did you tell the 14 sheriff that? 15 burning my pretty field. You're burning my fence 15 MS. GARRETT: She asked you a question. posts." 16 16 17 THE WITNESS: What did she ask me? 17 And I don't know what else she said. I 18 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Did you tell the 18 just shut her off then because I figured this one 19 sheriff you didn't want the cement culverts right 19 is off her rocker, too. 20 there? 20 Q. So her statements of: "You're burning 21 A. Yeah, because I didn't want them 21 my pretty field and you're burning my fence 22 hurting my horses. posts," you consider that to be a verbal threat; 22 23 Q. Okay. So you wanted them removed; 23 is that right? 24 right? 24 A. Right. You're doing damage, so I'm 25 A. Yeah, I wanted them off of there. 25 going to get even with you. Page 99 Page 101 1 Q. Well, how is anybody going to remove 1 O. Did she say "I'm going to get even with 2 them unless they came onto your property? 2 you"? 3 3 A. Maybe they should have asked A. She didn't have to say it. You could 4 permission: This is what I'm going to do. 4 hear it in her voice. 5 5 Q. Would you have denied that permission? O. She didn't say it; is that correct? A. I don't know the answer to that. 6 6 A. She didn't say those exact words, no. 7 (Exhibit 9 was marked.) 7 Q. Did she say anything along the lines Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Would you turn to 8 8 of: I'm going to get even with you? 9 paragraph 16 of the complaint that you've just 9 A. No. 10 been handed that's Exhibit 9? 10 Q. All you remember her saying is: MS. GARRETT: Paragraph 16? 11 11 "You're burning my pretty field, you're burning 12 MS. COZAKOS: Yes, please. 12 my fence posts"; correct? 13 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Have you seen this 13 A. Yeah, and they wanted me off the 14 complaint before, Mr. Bratton? 14 property. 15 MS. GARRETT: Let me let you look at 15 Q. And they wanted you off the property. 16 16 A. Yeah. Their property, yeah. Q. Did Jackie say: "I want you off my 17 THE WITNESS: I've seen so many of 17 18 them, I don't know for sure, but I don't think 18 property"? 19 19 A. They both did. They were both yelling 20 Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Okay. Well, this is 20 so much I couldn't tell what they really were 21 what was filed in the court by your attorney. saying, to be truthful with you. They were 21 22 Would you flip to paragraph 16? 22 almost incoherent. 23 MS. GARRETT: We're there. 23 And that's true, they told me I

26 (Pages 98 to 101)

couldn't burn or spray on the easement; in other

words, having access to the property. And they

24

25

MS. COZAKOS: Okay, thanks.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) It says: "At or near

24

Page 102 Page 104

1 put the No Trespassing signs up.

Q. Okay. Let's back up. After that comma where I stopped reading, it says: "Jackie Scott verbally threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton," it says: "And shouted at him to get off 'their' property or they would harm him."

Jackie Scott didn't tell you she would harm you; isn't that right?

- A. She implied it.
- Q. But she didn't state it, did she?
- A. She didn't state it in words, but she implied it, so I knew what they meant.
- Q. John Scott didn't tell you he was going to harm you; isn't that right?
- A. He did that by the way he kept running at me and shouting, looking at me in the face, bugging me.
 - Q. But he didn't tell you that he would --
 - A. You don't have to tell somebody that.
- Q. Just answer my question. He didn't tell you he was going to harm you; correct?
- 22 A. No.

2

3

4

5

6

7 8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

23

24

25

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

19

21

Q. Yes, that's correct, or, no, he didn't tell you that?

MS. GARRETT: You're going to have to

running up and down?

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

14

17

18

19

20

21

25

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

A. Yeah, running up and down. He'd run up to me and shout stuff at me. I was trying to burn my ditch up; I was trying to control the fire. And I had this idiot pouncing on me all the time. I was trying to get it burned up and get out of there.

- Q. How close did he get to you?
- A. Closer than you and I.
- Q. How long did he stay there?
- 11 A. Oh, God, seemed like days, but it's 12 probably 15, 20 minutes, a half hour, however 13 long it took me to burn that ditch.
 - Q. No. How long did he stay close to you?
- 15 A. Oh, he went back and forth like he was 16 on a yo-yo.
 - Q. Okay. Let's look at paragraph 17. It says: "On or around April 15th, 2007, after the Defendants had continually threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton." Do you see that?
 - A. Um-hmm.
- Q. It says "continually threatened," and I
- want to know what you mean by that.

 A. By not letting me make me thi
 - A. By not letting me make me think that I can't come up and turn my water on and take care

Page 103

Page 105

- ask it again because it's a double negative forhim.
 - Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Okay. The question was: Mr. Scott did not tell you he was going to harm you; correct?
 - A. In so many words, no. But he threatened --
 - Q. Meaning that is correct?
 - A. He threatened me to make me think that.
 - Q. I understand. But the question was, and we're working a double negative: Did he tell you verbally he was going to harm you?

 Mr. Scott, that is.
- 14 A. He was shouting at me so much and 15 yelling at me and running up and down, I'm not 16 sure exactly what all he said to me.
- Q. Do you remember him saying to you he was going to harm you?
 - A. In so many words, no.
- 20 Q. Okay.
 - A. In actions, yes.
- Q. And those were the actions of running up and down?
- up and down?A. Yeah.
 - A. Yeah. Intimidating me, bullying me.
- Q. How was he bullying you? Was he

- 1 of my property.
 - Q. How did they make you think that?
 - A. By what they were yelling and saying to me when we had that confrontation on the ditch. That's the way I took that.
 - Q. Okay. It says "continually," so I want to -- we're still -- it's still -- there's only that one incident that we were talking about when you were burning on the property; correct?
 - A. Yes. Continually means that I thought about it all the time when I had stuff to do. That I couldn't do it because continually -- this had been on my mind for a whole year. I can't sleep, stomach is upset, causing me all kinds of problems.
 - So continually, yeah, I consider it a threat.
 - Q. But did they do something overtly any other time but that one time on the property you told me about when you were burning the weeds?
 - A. Face-to-face?
- Q. At any point, on the phone,
- 23 face-to-face?
- A. No, I never talked to them on the phone.

Page 106 Page 108

Q. Okay.

A. I only seen them two times, the time that -- no, three times. The time that you was with us and the time that they were on me about burning.

The thing that really got me, though, was those trespassing signs going up right after we had that altercation. To me that was a direct threat.

Q. You considered that to be a verbal threat?

A. Yep. No Trespassing is pretty verbal to me.

Q. A threat of what?

A. I don't want you on the property. There's the sign that says No Trespassing, and it was on both ends of the ditch.

Q. They didn't want you burning on the property. You knew that; right?

A. I know they didn't want me to, but they didn't have the right to keep me from it.

Q. Okay. Let's look at paragraph 21. It says: "Since April 15th, 2007, whenever Plaintiff, Charles Bratton, has tried to access his easement..." And let's just stop right

Do you see that?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. Well, if you haven't gone on the property since April 15th of '07 --

A. But he --

Q. Hang on, let me finish. -- when was it that John Scott came out of his house and yelled at you?

A. But anybody goes around there, they come out and stare at them, yell at them.

Q. Okay. Did they do it to you?

MS. GARRETT: She's asking you about this situation.

THE WITNESS: Well, that was the time that I was burning the ditch.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Right. And that happened on April 15th of '07. Or, I'm sorry, it happened at or near the beginning of April of '07; correct, that you were on the ditch burning?

MS. GARRETT: Let's just take a break a minute. I think maybe Charles has been going for quite awhile and I think he's a little mixed up.

MS. COZAKOS: Okay. I want him to answer the question and then you can take a break.

Page 107

Page 109

1 there.

is.

You testified you've never tried to access the easement after April 15th of '07; correct?

A. No. I just went up there and decided that, hey, this is not a good idea.

Q. Okay. When did you go up there?
MS. GARRETT: Now, say where "up there"

THE WITNESS: Up to where the water comes onto my property.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) You went up on your own property?

A. Yeah, I stayed on my own property. I didn't want to get on his.

Q. You never tried to get on the easement after April 15th of '07; correct?

A. No.

Q. Yes, that is correct?

A. Yes, that's correct.

Q. Okay. Now, keep going. It says:

22 "Defendant John Scott comes out of his house and

yells at him, runs toward him, runs up and down the adjoining fence line, and does so in a

25 verbally and physically threatening manner."

MS. GARRETT: We are going to take a break anyway.

MS. COZAKOS: No, you can't take a break while there's a pending question.

MS. GARRETT: Yes, we're going to.

MS. COZAKOS: Nancy, come on. You know not to do that, not when there's a pending question. That's just wrong.

MS. GARRETT: That's just your rule. There's no rule that says --

MS. COZAKOS: No, it's not my rule.

Unbelievable.

(A brief recess was taken)

(A brief recess was taken.)
MS. COZAKOS: I want to make a record

of what happened. I had a pending question with Mr. Bratton. He was trying to answer the question. His lawyer interrupted him and asked him to leave with her because she said she thought he was confused and would not allow him to finish answering the question as he was trying

to do.

They since went out in the hall, she talked to him, and now she says he's ready to come in and answer the question. I object to the whole process. We can take it up with the Court.

Page 110 Page 112

MS. GARRETT: And I'll just respond.

Mr. Bratton was becoming confused; I could tell
that. He's 76 years old. We have been going now
for a little over three hours, with the noon
break in between, and I did want to talk to him.

And after I talked to him, he said he needed to use the rest room. And he's not in the room right now, so he's not ready to answer any more questions until after he's used the rest room.

MS. COZAKOS: Well, he can certainly use the rest room. That's not my problem. But he didn't ask to use the rest room. He was trying to answer my question.

MS. GARRETT: And I'll object to that. He wasn't trying to answer; he was getting confused.

18 Mr. Bratton, come in.

THE WITNESS: I've got to have some more water.

MS. GARRETT: Okay. Let me get it for you.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Mr. Bratton, do you have some sort of physical condition that I should know about that causes you to become 1 around and left.

Q. And what date was that?

A. I don't remember the dates. That's in the spring, in April sometime.

Q. And where were you at when he yelled at you?

A. I was up at the top of my pasture over towards where the water comes through. I was looking at it.

Q. And where was he?

A. He was up on that ditch bank up on the canal.

Q. How far apart is that?

A. Probably 200 feet or so.

Q. And what did he say to you?

A. I don't know. He just started yelling, and I decided, hey, this is a good time to get out of here; I don't want anything to do with him.

Q. So were you wrong before when you told me that the last time you had ever had any sort of dealings with him was when he was on your property the day -- you were on his property spraying?

A. Yeah, I was wrong, because I forgot

Page 111

confused?

A. No, ma'am. I'm just as sharp as you are, and probably the IQ is just as high as yours, too.

Q. It probably is.

Would you look at paragraph 21.

A. Okay.

Q. After the incident that you've told me about where Mr. Scott and Mrs. Scott were out on their property and you were burning, was there ever a time when Mr. Scott came out of his house and yelled at you?

A. I went up there one time to start up the fence and he was up on the ditch bank, and he started yelling at me.

Q. Okay. Because all this time you've said that's the only time you've ever seen him there. Are you changing your testimony now?

I mean, you said to me over and over in this whole deposition that that was the last time you had seen him or talked to him.

A. I just said this time you're talking about, I just now remembered that he was -- I walked up there, and he came out on the ditch bank and yelled something at me, and I turned

about this time here.

Q. I see. And if you couldn't hear what he was saying, how do you know that he was threatening you?

A. Well, why would he be talking to me, otherwise, if he wasn't threatening me? What would he have to want to say to me?

Q. You don't know what --

A. We're not friends.

Q. You don't know what he was saying; right?

A. I don't know what he was saying. He was yelling and I just decided, I'm getting out of here. This guy is scary.

Q. What about paragraph 22? "Upon information and belief, Defendant has verbally and physically threatened the other neighbors who also have irrigation ditch easements."

Do you see that?

A. Yes. That's Dan Lane, and Dan went up to turn his water on.

Q. Okay. And you're stating that Mr. Scott physically threatened him?

A. Yep.

Q. How did he do that, to your knowledge?

29 (Pages 110 to 113)

Page 113

Page 114 Page 116 1

A. All I know is what Dan told me, because 1 2 Dan just told him: "Okay, buddy, let's get it on." 3

Q. And what did Mr. Scott say to Mr. Lane that was physically threatening?

A. Dan said he backed off.

Q. Okay. What did Mr. Scott say to Dan that was physically threatening?

A. He just told him: "You can't -- this is my property; you can't come up here and do this." And Dan just says: "I've been doing this for 25 years."

Q. Okay.

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18 19

20

21

22

23

4 5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

24

A. So I guess Mr. Scott said: "Well, I'll just show you." And Dan said: "Well, let's get it on then."

Q. Do you know if Mr. Scott said: "Well, I'll just show you"?

A. That's what Dan told me. That's hearsay, but that's Dan's story.

O. Dan told you that Mr. Scott said to him: "Well, let's just get it on"; is that right?

24 A. No.

25 Q. Okay. Q. What kind of pet was it?

A. Apparently it was a cat.

Q. Who told you that?

2

3

4

5

6

9

10

A. All the different people in the

neighborhood, that's what they have all said. Q. Who told you? Who's the people in the

7 neighborhood that told you that? 8

A. I told you that once.

Q. Well, I don't remember. Who told you that?

11 A. Sherry told me that.

12 O. Sherry who?

13 A. I don't know her last name. She is a 14 neighbor.

15 Q. Sherry told you that Mr. Scott shot a cat? 16

17 A. That the rumor was around that 18 Mr. Scott shot a cat on his property.

Q. So Sherry told you there was a rumor?

19 A. Yeah. And since that's a rumor, I 20

didn't want to take the chance that I would be 21 22 the next cat to be shot.

23 Q. You don't know if that rumor is true; 24 right?

25 A. I don't know. But you know what, you

Page 115

1

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

Page 117

A. Dan said that to Mr. Scott. "If that's 1 the way you feel about it, let's just get it on." 2 3

Q. Okay. So what did Mr. Scott say that was physically threatening to Dan?

A. You would have to ask Dan about that. I wasn't there.

Q. Any other neighbors that Mr. Scott physically threatened, to your knowledge, besides Dan?

A. He's had problems with Steve on the south side, but I don't know exactly what all that curtails.

Q. Did he physically threaten Steve?

A. I don't know. You'd have to ask Steve.

Q. Okay. Look at paragraph 23. "Upon information and belief. Defendant has utilized a firearm to shoot a neighborhood pet that inadvertently crossed over onto his property."

Do you see that?

A. Yes, I do.

Q. Whose neighbor? What neighbor owned the pet that was shot?

23 A. I think Steve owned it.

Q. Steve who?

25 A. I don't know his last name. see all kinds of crazy things in the paper about people shooting things and going wild, so I'm not

2 3 taking the chance.

Q. Do you know whose cat it was? A. I'm not positive. I think it was

Steve's, but I'm not positive.

Q. Oh, that's right. You said that, I'm

sorry. And where does Steve live?

A. He lives right there by him, on the west side of him.

Q. Are you in fear of death? Are you in fear that Mr. Scott may kill you?

A. It's in the back of my mind, yes.

People got killed over water a lot of times in this life of ours. He's scary.

Q. Is there any reason, other than what you've already told me here today, that you think Mr. Scott may kill you?

18 19 A. No. But he's not going to get the 20 chance because I'm not going to get that near 21

22 Q. The complaint says that the Scotts have 23 caused you substantial emotional distress; is

24 that correct?

25 A. Yep. Page 118 Page 120 other questions. Do you have questions, Nancy?

O. Has Mrs. Scott caused you substantial emotional distress?

A. I consider them a pair. I consider they are both in on it.

O. Okay. Has Mrs. Scott done anything or said anything to you other than what you've told me here today?

A. Nope.

1

2

3 4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

4

5

6

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18 19

20

21

25

Q. You think Mrs. Scott may kill you?

A. I don't know what either one of them will do. I consider them both dangerous. I don't think they are emotionally stable, from what I saw.

Q. What emotional distress have they caused you?

A. Well, I don't sleep very good anymore. I sleep a couple of hours and I'm up all night. I'm thinking about the horses. I'm thinking about the costs that this has caused me.

I'm thinking about maybe I won't be able to raise my horses anymore because I won't be able to afford to. I won't have a place to keep them if I don't have water on it. All these things weigh on my mind.

Q. Have you had physical problems as a

MS. GARRETT: Yeah, I may. Why don't 2 3 you step out with me, Charles. 4 (A brief recess was taken.)

EXAMINATION

OUESTIONS BY MS. GARRETT:

Q. Now, Mr. Bratton, I have a few questions. I want you to look at Exhibit 2; okay? And I want you to look at what I'm going to call B(3) of the exhibits to the summary judgment. And it's a picture of a No Trespassing sign and then a picture of your fence, is it not?

A. Yes.

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

22

25

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

14

15

16

17

18

20

21

22

23

Q. Okay. I want you to look at your Exhibit No. 2 that you drew, that you call the fine art, and I want you to take a red pen and put an X on Exhibit 2 where that No Trespassing sign exists on the Scott property.

A. (Marking.)

21 Q. Make a big one.

A. (Witness complied.)

Q. Okay. Now, is that X where you usually 23 24 go in and out of --

A. Yes.

Page 119

Page 121

result of that?

2 A. The only physical problem is that I just find myself a little shaky. 3

Q. Have you seen a doctor about it?

A. Yeah.

Q. Who have you seen?

7 A. Dr. Gregg.

> Q. And did Dr. Gregg diagnose your shaky hands?

A. He just saw them. He said that's just stress, because I told him what was going on.

Q. Any other physical problems besides the shaky hands?

MS. GARRETT: And the sleeping? THE WITNESS: The sleeping. I don't eat very good. I only eat about two meals a day anymore. I just don't feel like it.

Q. (BY MS. COZAKOS) Any other emotional distress that you've been caused because of the Scotts?

A. No.

22 Q. Do you have any problems with your 23 memory, Mr. Bratton?

24 A. No.

MS. COZAKOS: I don't think I have any

Q. -- the Scott property? Okay. Thank 1 2 you.

A. There's a place under the fence where you can go there easy.

Q. Did you ask Mr. Wielong, who is one of the Scotts' neighbors, for a bid on redoing the ditch in its original spot?

A. Yes.

Q. Okay. And what did he -- and is he someone that is a professional ditch digger, so to speak?

12 A. That's his business. He has a backhoe 13 and he does that work.

Q. Okay. And how much did he say it would cost -- now, this is in May of 2007 -- in May of 2007 to redo your ditch above ground?

A. About \$500.

Q. Okay. And did you also ask him for an 19 estimate of how much it would cost to redo the ditch if you put in an underground pipe?

A. Yes, I did.

Q. And how much did he say, about?

A. About \$5,000.

24 Q. Is there anyone else that's one of your 25

neighbors that has an underground pipe ditch now?

	Page 122		Page 124
1	A. Yes, the people to the west of me.	1	MS. COZAKOS: And who is "he"? I'm
2	Q. Okay.	2	SOTTY.
3	A. And Steve put that in, by the way.	3	THE WITNESS: Mr. Ford.
4	Q. Did Mr. Wielong say that there were any	4	Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Mr. Ford. And when
5	conditions for him to do the work?	5	was that?
6	A. Said the only way he would do the work	6	A. April of '73.
7	is if they'd have a deputy sheriff come out there	7	Q. Okay, that's what I'm trying to get.
8 9	and stay with him while he dug it up.	8	A. Okay.
10	Q. And did you understand why he wanted that?	-	Q. Before today, have you ever seen any of
11		10	the photographs that Ms. Cozakos showed you on
12	A. I assumed that he thought that he was	11	the disk on her computer? A. I saw one.
13	dangerous MS. COZAKOS: I'll just object as to	13	Q. Is that it?
14	speculation and lack of foundation. Sorry to	14	A. Yeah.
15	interrupt you. Go ahead.	15	Q. Okay. When you had the incident with
16	MS. GARRETT: I'll try to change it.	16	Mr. and Mrs. Scott when you were burning the
17	Q. (BY MS. GARRETT) Did he tell you why	17	weeds, did they tell you anything about any legal
18	he wanted the sheriff there?	18	issues?
19	A. Because he didn't trust him. He wanted	19	A. Yeah, he run out there and he said to
20	the sheriff there to make sure it was safe for	20	me, he says: "I own this place. I got it fair
21	him to do it.	21	and square. I have the papers to show it. And I
22	Q. Who didn't he trust?	22	know the Idaho law, and you can't burn and you
23	A. Mr. Scott.	23	can't spray. And if you don't like what I'm
24	Q. Okay. When we were at the ditch in	24	saying, you can get a lawyer."
25	June of 2007, and Ms. Cozakos was there and her	25	MS. GARRETT: That's all the questions
	Page 123		Page 125
1	clients were there, how long was the water turned	1	I have for him.
2	into that low spot?	2	MS. COZAKOS: All right, thank you. I
3	A. Just a few minutes, like five minutes	3	don't have anything further.
4	or so, because I didn't want it to wash the ditch	4	, ,
5	out.	5	(Deposition concluded at 3:30 p.m.)
6	Q. Why didn't you want it to wash the	6	(Signature requested.)
7	ditch out?	7	
8	A. Because I didn't want them to wash	8	
9	washing all that stuff down in my field.	9	
10	Q. Okay. When Mr. Ford and you first made	10	
11	the ditch that had been sitting there since 1973,	11	
12	when was that ditch dug and constructed?	12	
13	A. Right after I bought the property.	13	
14	Q. So you bought the property in April	14	
15	A. And bought the property in April,	15	
16	and we had to have a ditch dug, so he did it	16	
17	right away.	17	

least 12 feet.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Okay. And when was the time that he

A. He told me he'd have to have a tractor

to clean the ditch out and he'd have to have at

A. That time that we put the ditch in,

afforded you that 12-foot easement?

Q. When did he tell you that?

when he was working on the --

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

BRIGINAL

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026) Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008) BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT 203 W. Main Street P.O. Box 1009

Boise, Idaho 83701-1009 Telephone: (208) 344-7300

Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

Z/21/08 F 1, LYE202, FEB 2 0 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK J VASKO, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON AND MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

REPLY TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES

I. <u>INTRODUCTION</u>

Defendants argue that the instant motion should be denied for two reasons. First, Defendants alleged that they did not threaten Mr. Bratton. Second, Defendants contend that case law cited by Plaintiffs does not support a claim for punitive damages. The Court, however, should grant Plaintiffs' motion and allow these issues to be presented to the jury. As shown below, there is abundant evidence showing Defendants' intentional and outrageous conduct. Moreover, Idaho case law shows that the destruction, removal, and relocation of an irrigation ditch is sufficient conduct

to support an award of punitive damages. Accordingly, the Court should grant Plaintiffs' instant motion.

II. ARGUMENT

A. The Applicable Standard for Amending the Complaint Requires Merely a "Reasonable Likelihood."

Defendants contend that there must be clear and convincing evidence to support a punitive damage award at trial. See p. 10 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition to Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. Defendants, however, fail to acknowledge the standard for amending a complaint to add punitive damages. At this stage of the litigation, Plaintiffs need merely show that there is "a reasonable likelihood" of proving facts to sustain a punitive damage award. See I.C. § 6-1604. Further, Rule 15(a) of the Idaho Rules of Civil Procedure provides great liberty in allowing the amending of a party's pleading. See I.R.C.P. 15(a). In sum, these issues should be presented to the jury as there is a "reasonable likelihood" that Plaintiffs will prove facts at trial sufficient to support a punitive damage award. See I.C. § 6-1604.

B. <u>Idaho Case Law Supports a Claim for Punitive Damages.</u>

Defendants attempt to distinguish the holding in *Weaver v. Stafford*, 134 Idaho 691, 8 P.3d 1234 (2000), from the case at bar. *See* p. 12 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition. Specifically, Defendants aver that the holding in *Weaver* is not applicable because it involved a trespass action rather than an action for interference with water rights. *See id.* This distinction, however, is misplaced.

It is well established in Idaho that the conduct of a defendant, and not the specific cause of action, determines whether punitive damages are appropriate. *See Weaver*, 134 Idaho at 700, 8 P.3d at 1243 (analyzing the defendant's conduct); *Cheney v. Palos Verde Investment Corp.*, 104 Idaho

897, 905, 665 P.2d 661, 669 (1983) (stating that punitive damages will be sustained where there is an extreme deviation from reasonable standards of conduct); *Linscott v. Rainer National Life Insurance Co.*, 100 Idaho 854, 857, 606 P.2d 958, 961 (1980) (stating that punitive damages are awarded based on the defendant's conduct).

As set forth in prior briefing, the conduct of Defendants in this case is analogous to those of the defendant in *Weaver*. Significantly, the Idaho Supreme Court in that case recognized that the defendant's conduct was sufficient for an award of punitive damages where he had "removed the original fence and filled in the original ditch dirt located between the cement irrigation ditch" and a surveyed boundary line. *Id.* at 700, 8 P.3d at 1243. Further, the Court found that the defendant had made "no measurements or any documentary record regarding the location of the original fence and dirt ditch." *Id.* Finally, the defendant admitted at trial that the new dirt ditch was located on the property without the plaintiffs' permission. *Id.* As a result, the Court upheld the trial court's decision for punitive damages, stating that the defendant's conduct demonstrated a "wilful disregard of [plaintiff's] property rights." *Id.* at 700-01, 8 P.3d at 1243-44.

Thus, the awarding of punitive damages in *Weaver* shows that Defendants' conduct in this matter allows Plaintiffs to amend the Complaint to alleged punitive damages. As such, there is at least a "reasonable likelihood" in this case that Plaintiffs will be able to prove facts at trial to support an award of punitive damages. *See* I.C. § 6-1604.

C. <u>Defendants' Conduct Establishes Criteria Allowing Plaintiffs to Amend Their Complaint.</u>

Defendants argue that Defendant Scott did not threaten Mr. Bratton. See p. 10 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition. Nevertheless, Defendants only cite two paragraphs from

¹Implicit in the *Weaver* decision is the fact that the removal of the original ditch and the corresponding conduct was sufficient for the district judge to allow the complaint to be amended prior to trial.

Mr. Bratton's deposition in support of this argument. *See* p. 11 of Defendants' Memorandum in Opposition. Such evidence, however, does not prohibit Defendants' conduct from being presented to the jury.

More importantly, the record shows that Defendants' conduct was extreme, intentional and reckless. In Idaho, punitive damages may be sustained where there is extreme deviation from reasonable conduct, and where the act was performed with "an understanding of or disregard for its likely consequences." *Cheney*, 104 Idaho at 905, 665 P.2d at 669. Further, an award of punitive damages can be shown where the defendants violate another's legal right in a deliberate or grossly negligent manner. *See Linscott*, 100 Idaho at 858, 606 P.2d at 962.

The record shows that Defendant Scott threatened Mr. Bratton, screaming that he must leave the property and not return. See ¶11 of Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment, as previously filed with the Court. Mr. Bratton provided further explanation regarding this event:

- Q. And they wanted you off the property.
- A. Yeah. Their property, yeah.
- Q. Did Jackie say: "I want you off my property"?
- A. They both did. They were both yelling so much I couldn't tell what they really were saying, to be truthful with you. They were almost incoherent. And that's true, they told me I couldn't burn or spray on the easement; in other words, having access to the property. And they put the No Trespassing signs up.

See p. 101-102 of Exhibit "B" of the Affidavit of Counsel (emphasis added).

In addition, Defendant outrageously and unreasonably ran up and down the fence line screaming at Mr. Bratton. The relevant exchange between defense counsel and Mr. Bratton on this issue is as follows:

- Q. And those were the actions of running up and down?
- A. Yeah. Intimidating me, bullying me.
- Q. How was he bullying you? Was he running up and down?
- A. Yeah, running up and down. <u>He'd run up to me and shout stuff at me</u>. I was trying to burn my ditch up; I was trying to control the fire. <u>And I had this idiot pouncing on me all the time</u>. I was trying to get it burned up and get out of there.
- Q. How close did he get to you?
- A. Closer than you and I.

See p. 103-104 of Exhibit "B" of the Affidavit of Counsel (emphasis added).

Of equal importance is the fact that Defendants completely leveled and destroyed the irrigation ditch, and even attempted to create a new, smaller ditch outside the respective property line. See ¶ 14 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment. This unreasonable and outrageous conduct by Defendant is well documented by photographs taken of the property. See ¶ 15-16 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment; see also p. 47-49 of Exhibit "B" of the Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. In fact, Mr. Scott's own testimony is that he fully intended his conduct, as he previously researched the statutes on easements before leveling the irrigation ditch. See p. 167 of Exhibit "A" of the Affidavit of Counsel.

Defendants' conduct was so extreme that it made Plaintiff fear for his life, and posed a danger to the livelihood and safety of his livestock. **See** ¶ 2 of the Affidavit of Charles Bratton in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages; **see also** p. 87-89 of Exhibit "B" of the Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. Such fear clearly is reasonable given that Defendant Scott previously

plead to three counts of assault with a deadly weapon, and later went to court for fighting at a bar.

See p. 22-26 of Exhibit "A" of the Affidavit of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. As such, a local sheriff advised Mr. Bratton not to go onto Defendants' property unless he had someone with him. See p. 68, 88 of Exhibit "B" of the Affidavit

of Counsel in Support of Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages.

Moreover, there is no evidence that Defendants made any measurements or a documented record regarding the location of the original irrigation ditch. *See Weaver*, 134 Idaho at 700, 8 P.3d at 1243. This fact alone shows Defendants' intent to conceal the original location of the irrigation ditch, demonstrating a "wilful disregard for [Plaintiffs'] property rights." *Id.*

Accordingly, there is a reasonable likelihood of proving facts at trial sufficient to support an award of punitive damages. *See* I.C. § 6-1604.

III. CONCLUSION

Based upon the foregoing, Plaintiffs respectfully ask the Court to grant their Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages.

DATED this 20th day of February, 2008.

BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT

Nancy Jo Garrett, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie

I. Bratton

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 20th day of February, 2008, I served a true and correct copy of the foregoing REPLY TO PLAINTIFFS' MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES upon each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos		U.S. Mail, postage prepaid
PERKINS COIE		Hand-Delivered
251 East Front Street, Suite 400		Overnight Mail
P.O. Box 737	_X_	Facsimile
Roise Idaho 83701-0737		

Bulking For
Nancy Jo Garrett



Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374 <u>SCozakos@perkinscoie.com</u> PERKINS COIE LLP 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 Boise, ID 83702-7310

Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

FILLE DM

MAR 0 5 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK T. CRAWFORD, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

v.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

ORDER RE: MOTION TO AMEND THE COMPLAINT TO ADD PUNITIVE DAMAGES

This matter came before the Court on February 21, 2008 on Plaintiffs' Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages. The Court, having reviewed the briefing submitted by the parties and considered oral argument and being fully advised in the premises, hereby ORDERS and this does ORDER that:

1. The Motion to Amend the Complaint to Add Punitive Damages is DENIED for the reasons set forth by the Court at the February 21, 2008 hearing.

MAR 4 2008

	Renae Hoff District Judge		
CLERK'S CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE			
I, the undersigned, certify that on correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded	3 -5, 2008, I caused a true and with all required charges prepaid, by the		
method(s) indicated below, in accordance wit	h the Rules of Procedure, to the following		
person(s):			
Nancy Jo Garrett Bradley S. Richardson BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT, LLP 203 W. Main St. P.O. Box 1009 Boise, ID 83701-1009 FAX: 344-7077	Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail		
Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS COIE LLP 251 E. Front St., Ste. 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, ID 83701-0737 FAX: 343-3232	Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail		

Deputy Clerk



Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374 <u>SCozakos@perkinscoie.com</u> PERKINS COIE LLP 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 Boise, ID 83702-7310

Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

FILED AM. J. P.M.

MAR 0 5 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK T. CRAWFORD, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs.

ν.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

ORDER RE: MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY JUDGMENT

This matter came before the Court on February 21, 2008 on Plaintiffs' Motion for Partial Summary Judgment. The Court, having reviewed the briefing submitted by the parties and considered oral argument and being fully advised in the premises, hereby ORDERS and this does ORDER that:

1. The Motion for Partial Summary Judgment is DENIED for the reasons set forth by the Court at the February 21, 2008 hearing.

ORDER RE: MOTION FOR PARTIAL SUMMARY

JUDGMENT - 1 65685-0001/LEGAL14001482.1 MAR 4 2008

DATED: ______, 2008.

Renae Hoff District Judge

CLERK'S CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I, the undersigned, certify that on ________, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett

Bradley S. Richardson

BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & Facsimile

GARRETT, LLP

Overnight Mail

203 W. Main St.

P.O. Box 1009

Boise, ID 83701-1009 FAX: 344-7077

FAX: 343-3232

Shelly H. Cozakos

PERKINS COIE LLP

251 E. Front St., Ste. 400

P.O. Box 737

Hand Delivery

U.S. Mail

Facsimile

Overnight Mail

P.O. Box 737 Overnight Mail Boise, ID 83701-0737

Deputy Clerk

Nancy Jo Garrett (ISB No. 4026) Bradley S. Richardson (ISB No. 7008) BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT, LLP 203 W. Main Street P.O. Box 1009 Boise, Idaho 83701-1009

Telephone: (208) 344-7300 Facsimile: (208) 344-7077

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton

ORIGINAL

FILEDM

MAR 1 0 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK T. CRAWFORD, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON AND MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

SECOND AMENDED COMPLAINT AND DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL

COMES NOW, the above-referenced Plaintiffs, by and through their counsel of record, Brassey, Wetherell, Crawford & Garrett, and for a cause of action against Defendants, complains and alleges as follows:

I. PARTIES, JURISDICTION, AND VENUE

- 1. Plaintiffs Brattons are residents of Canyon County, Idaho.
- 2. Defendants Scotts are residents of Canyon County, Idaho.
- 3. The property in question is located in Canyon County, Idaho.

SECOND AMENDED COMPLAINT AND DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL - 1

- 4. The Court has jurisdiction pursuant to Idaho Code § 1-705.
- 5. Damages meet the jurisdictional requirements and exceed \$10,000.
- 5. Venue is proper in Canyon County, Idaho, pursuant to Idaho Code § 5-401.

II. ALLEGATIONS

- 6. The Brattons received an executed Warranty Deed for their current property in Middleton, Idaho, from Harold E. Ford and Janet B. Ford, husband and wife. The Warranty Deed is dated April 19, 1973, a true and correct copy of which is attached as Exhibit "A". Specifically, in part, the Warranty Deed conveyed 3.83 acres of land to Plaintiffs as known as Lot 32 of the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision, in Middleton, Idaho. Plaintiffs have subsequently used this land in connection with agricultural use for the care, feeding and stalling of their horses or livestock.
- 7. The Warranty Deed from the Fords to Plaintiffs also included a one-half share of water stock held in Canyon Hill Ditch Company and a one-half share of stock in Middleton Mill Ditch Company (See Exhibit "A").
- 8. The Warranty Deed also provides an easement for construction and maintenance of an irrigation ditch and for ingress and egress as follows:
 - [A]long the boundary line between Lots 39 and 40 of FRUITDALE FARM SUBDIVISION, Section e, Township 4 North, Range 3 West, Boise Meridian, Canyon County, Idaho, 3 feet in width and of a length of approximately 200 yards along said boundary line between Lots 39 and 40 for the construction and maintenance of an irrigation ditch and for ingress and egress along said ditch boundary line.
- 9. Pursuant to this easement, Harold Ford installed a 3-foot wide ditch for Plaintiffs that traversed Lot 40. At that time, sections of concrete pipe were laid intermittently in the ditch to keep its walls from eroding and to control the volume of water.

- 10. Subsequently, Harold Ford, deeded the Plaintiffs an additional 1 acre.
- 11. Since 1973, Plaintiffs, pursuant to the easement, have used the ditch for agricultural irrigation and have maintained the ditch, in which Plaintiffs regularly and continuously used a tractor to till the ground on both sides of the ditch, creating a total easement width area of 12 feet. In addition, Plaintiffs regularly sprayed or burned this 12 foot area every spring to keep the adjacent easement area in good condition, and also regularly burned and cleaned out the ditch itself. Further, Plaintiff was allowed to access and exit the area adjacent to the ditch with tractors and other equipment needed to maintain said ditch.
- 12. Harold Ford subsequently executed a Quit Claim Deed to Lot 40 at the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision to Lois Rawlinson. This deed is dated January 2, 1996, and contains the Instrument Number 9600007, a true and correct copy of which is attached hereto as Exhibit "B".
- 13. After the January 1996 conveyance, Plaintiffs continued to utilize and exercise their easement as set forth above in the same manner as they had previously since 1973.
- 14. Genice Rawlinson, heir to Lois Rawlinson, later gift deeded Lot 40 of the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision to Defendants. A true and correct copy of this gift deed, Instrument Number 200557645, dated September 13, 2005, is attached as Exhibit "C". This gift deed specifically states that the property described therein is "subject to any incumbrance or easements as appear of record or by use upon such property." (emphasis added).
- 15. At or near the beginning of April of 2007, Plaintiff Charles Bratton accessed his easement and proceeded to perform the usual maintenance to include burning the ditch as well as burning the areas adjacent to the ditch within the 12 foot easement. The maintenance was performed to clean out the ditch and adjacent area in preparation to receive water. This was done in accordance with Plaintiffs' customary practice.

- 16. At or near this time, Defendants John and Jackie Scott verbally threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton, and shouted at him to get off "their" property or they would harm him. They also told him that he could not burn or spray anywhere on the easement, or otherwise access the property or utilize his easement rights. In connection with this action, Defendant Scott placed a "No Trespassing" sign on said property in the precise location where Plaintiff customarily accessed the easement.
- 17. On or around April 15, 2007, after the Defendants had continually threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton, the Defendants then removed all or part of the concrete pipe culverts utilized by Plaintiffs in the ditch portion of the easement.
- 18. Based upon information received from the Defendants, Defendants have retained custody of the Plaintiffs' concrete pipe culverts.
- 19. On or about April 15, 2007, after the Defendants had continually threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton, the Defendants destroyed the Bratton ditch by filling the ditch in and leveling the area.
- 20. On or about April 15, 2007, after the Defendants had continually threatened Plaintiff Charles Bratton, the Defendants attempted to create a new, smaller culvert type ditch, immediately adjacent to and which incorporates the fence line between Lot 40 and that of another landowner.
- 21. Since April 15, 2007, whenever Plaintiff, Charles Bratton, has tried to access his easement, Defendant John Scott comes out of his house and yells at him, runs toward him, runs up and down the adjoining fence line, and does so in a verbally and physically threatening manner.
- 22. Upon information and belief, Defendant has verbally and physically threatened the other neighbors who also have irrigation ditch easements.

- 23. Upon information and belief, Defendant has utilized a firearm to shoot a neighborhood pet that inadvertently crossed over onto his property.
- 24. Defendants' actions violated Plaintiff's easement rights, caused damages to Plaintiffs, violated the Plaintiff's right of privacy, prevented Plaintiffs from accessing their easement, prevented Plaintiffs from irrigating their property and general use of easement, and blocked Plaintiff's access to their easement and to obtain water for their agricultural property and commercial livestock. Among other things, Plaintiffs' pasture has died, Plaintiffs have been forced to take remedial steps to feed, care for, and water their livestock. Further, Defendant has cause Plaintiffs to fear for their safety and suffer severe emotional distress.

III. DECLARATORY RELIEF

- 25. Plaintiffs incorporate and reallege all preceding paragraphs as if set forth herein.
- 26. An actual case and controversy exists between Plaintiffs and Defendants with respect to Plaintiffs' rights to access and utilize the 12-foot irrigation ditch easement, and the maintenance thereto.
- 27. Based upon information and belief, Defendants have taken the position that the 34 year old, 3 foot wide ditch was rightfully removed by Defendant Scott from its long-term location; and that the easement is only three feet in total width, running adjacent to and incorporates the fence which is located on the property line between Lot 40 and another neighbor.
- 28. Plaintiffs have a recorded and express easement as granted by Harold E. Ford and Jeannette B. Ford. Plaintiffs also have an easement by implication from prior use, for the remaining nine feet in width on the easement, as there was unity of title, subsequent separation, continuous and regular use, and such use was reasonably necessary to the proper enjoyment of the easement by

Plaintiffs. Further, Plaintiffs have a right of access to, maintenance and enjoyment of the easement by express terms and by implication.

IV. INJUNCTION

- 29. The Plaintiffs reincorporate and reallege all preceding paragraphs as if set forth herein.
- 30. As a direct and proximate result of Defendants' action, Plaintiffs have suffered and will continue to suffer immediate and irreparable harm, injury, loss, and damage, including, but not limited to, the foreclosure of access to the easement and water rights, and the wrongful interference with their right to exclusive use, enjoyment, and possession of their 12 foot easement on Lot 40 of the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision.
- 31. As a result, Defendants should be precluded from verbally and physically threatening Plaintiffs or otherwise interfering with Plaintiffs' access and use of their easement on Lot 40 of the Fruitdale Farm Subdivision.
- 32. Given Defendants' dangerous propensity, hostility, use of a firearm on the property, as well as verbal and physical threats, Defendant should be precluded from entering the 12-foot easement area or from coming within 600 feet from Plaintiffs when Plaintiffs are on the easement, without prior court approval.
- 33. In addition, the Court should take all steps necessary to restore Plaintiffs to full possession of their easement rights, pursuant to Rule 65 of the Idaho Rules of Civil Procedure. Because of the Defendants conduct and actions, Plaintiffs are fearful of contact with the Defendants. Contact will be decreased by placement of a covered pipe or culvert ditch, as this type of ditch requires minimal maintenance. Therefore, Plaintiffs request that the Court grant injunctive relief that

would allow the placement of a covered pipe or culvert system across the easement area with all costs thereto paid by the Defendants.

34. In the alternative, the Court should require Defendants to return the easement to its prior status.

V. NEGLIGENCE AND/OR WILLFUL, WANTON, AND/OR INTENTIONAL CONDUCT, AND INTERFERENCE WITH PROPERTY RIGHTS

- 35. The Plaintiffs incorporate and reallege all preceding paragraphs as set forth herein.
- 36. Defendants owed a duty to Plaintiffs.
- 37. Defendants breached that duty, whether negligently, willfully, or intentionally, to Plaintiffs by the removal of Plaintiffs' concrete culverts, the filling in and changing Plaintiffs' ditch location, denying access to the easement, and by making verbal and physical bodily threats to Plaintiffs.
 - 38. Defendants' conduct caused direct and proximate damage to Plaintiffs.

VI. TORTUOUS INTERFERENCE WITH RIGHT OF PRIVACY

- 39. The Plaintiffs reincorporate and reallege all preceding paragraphs as if set forth herein.
- 40. Defendants knowingly, intentionally and maliciously engaged in a course of harassment that seriously alarmed, annoyed and frightened Plaintiffs, causing them substantial emotional distress and caused the Plaintiffs not to be able to access their easement and invaded the Plaintiffs' right of privacy.
- 41. Defendants intentionally intruded physically and verbally upon the solitude and seclusion of Plaintiffs' private concerns, as well as by physical destruction of Plaintiffs' real property, which is utilized for private and commercial concerns.

- 42. Defendants conduct caused Plaintiffs to be in reasonable fear of death or physical injury to Plaintiffs or their family member.
 - 43. Defendants' conduct caused physical harm to Plaintiffs' real property.
 - 44. Defendants' actions caused damages to Plaintiffs.

VII. REFORMATION OF THE WARRANTY DEED BASED UPON MUTUAL MISTAKE

- 45. In the alternative, Plaintiffs reincorporate and reallege all preceding paragraphs as if set forth herein.
- 46. The Warranty Deed from the Fords to Plaintiffs does not reflect the true intentions of these parties as to the actual easement and its location.
- 47. The limiting of the express easement to three feet in width as contained in the Warranty Deed is a product of a material and mutual mistake on the part of the Fords and Plaintiffs at the time the easement was established.
- 48. Mr. Ford and Plaintiffs believed, intended, and agreed that Mr. Ford would provide a 12-foot -wide easement. In fact, Mr. Ford determined the location for the easement, and dug and created the actual irrigation ditch in 1973 as part of their agreement.
- 49. Mr. Ford used a tractor to create the ditch, with the edge of the irrigation ditch closest to the property line, at least six feet in from said property line.
- 50. The express easement as described in the Warranty Deed does not reflect the location of the easement and ditch that Mr. Ford dug and created in 1973. As such, the express easement does not reflect the easement to which the Plaintiffs and Mr. Ford had agreed, and thus these individuals shared a misconception about a basic function of their agreement.

51. The Court should reform the Warranty Deed to reflect the true intention of the parties, thereby establishing a 12-foot-wide easement as set forth since 1973.

VIII. ATTORNEYS FEES AND COSTS

- 52. As a result of Defendants' actions and conduct, Plaintiffs have been required to retain the law firm of Brassey, Wetherell, Crawford and Garrett, in the instant matter and Plaintiffs therefore are entitled to recover their attorneys fees and costs for said representation pursuant to Idaho Code §§12-120 and 12-121 and I.R.C.P. 54.
- 53. Plaintiff reserves the right to amend this complaint to include a claim for Punitive Damages
 - 54. WHEREFORE, Plaintiffs pray for relief as follows:
- A. For a judgment against Defendants for any and all general and special damages in an amount to be proven at trial.
- B. For declaratory relief in a judgment against Defendants setting forth that Plaintiffs have an express easement for 3 feet as set in its' original location by Mr. Ford, that Plaintiffs have a 12-foot wide easement by implication and use, and that Plaintiffs possess legal rights to access and utilize their 12-foot easement on Lot 40, and take all reasonable steps for the maintenance thereof.
- C. For injunctive relief precluding Defendants from verbally or physically threatening Plaintiffs or otherwise interfering with Plaintiffs' access and use of their 12-foot easement on Lot 40; that Defendants be denied access to the Plaintiffs' easement unless they obtain prior Court approval; that Defendant be required to stay at a distance from Plaintiff of at least 600 feet; that Defendant be ordered to not carry a firearm when Plaintiff is on or near the easement; that Defendants be stopped from making/voicing verbal or physical threats against Plaintiffs; that

Defendants be required to pay all costs for a covered pipe or culvert system to be placed the length of Plaintiffs' easement ditch; damage to the Plaintiffs' pasture; cost of hay and feed for livestock; rental cost to pasture the Plaintiffs livestock while the pasture is reseeded and re-established; and any and all other damages proven at trial.

- D. For attorneys fees and costs pursuant to Idaho Code §§ 12-120 and 12-121, and I.R.C.P. 54.
 - E. For such and other relief as the Court deems proper and equitable.

PLAINTIFFS DEMAND A TRIAL BY JURY PURSUANT TO RULE 48 OF THE IRCP

DATED this day of March, 2008.

BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD & GARRETT

Nancy Jo Garrett, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Plaintiffs Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie

I. Bratton

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this Large day of March, 2008, I served a true and correct copy
of the foregoing SECOND AMENDED COMPLAINT AND DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL upon
each of the following individuals by causing the same to be delivered by the method and to the
addresses indicated below:

Shelly H. Cozakos	U.S. Mail, postage prepaid
PERKINS COIE	Hand-Delivered
251 East Front Street, Suite 400	Overnight Mail
P.O. Box 737	Facsimile
Boise, Idaho 83701-0737	



Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374 <u>SCozakos@perkinscoie.com</u> Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace <u>CyeeWallace@perkinscoie.com</u> <u>PERKINS COIE LLP</u> 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 Boise, ID 83702-7310 Telephone: 208.343.3434

Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

AUG 18 2008

BANYON SOUNTY OLERK D. BUTLER, DEPUTY

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

V.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

ANSWER TO PLAINTIFFS' AMENDED COMPLAINT AND DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL

Defendants John R. Scott and Jackie G. Scott, husband and wife, ("Defendants"), by and through their counsel of record, Perkins Coie LLP, submits the following Answer to Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial ("the Complaint") filed on or about January 10, 2008.

RESPONSE TO ALLEGATIONS

Defendants deny each and every allegation of the Complaint unless specifically admitted herein. Defendants respond to the numerated paragraphs of the Complaint as follows:

(33232

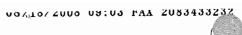
- 1. Defendants admit the allegations contained in Paragraphs 1, 2, and 3 of the Complaint.
- 2. In response to paragraph 6 of the Complaint, Defendants admit that the Warranty Deed attached as Exhibit "A" conveys certain real property located in Fruitdale Farm Subdivision to Plaintiffs' Charles E. Bratton and Marjorie I. Bratton ("Plaintiffs"). Defendants do not have sufficient information or knowledge to either admit or deny the remaining allegations of paragraph 6 and, therefore, deny the same.
- 3. In response to paragraph 7 of the Complaint, Defendants admit the allegations contained therein.
- 4. In response to paragraphs 9 and 10 of the Complaint, Defendants do not have sufficient information or knowledge to either admit or deny the allegations and therefore, deny the same.
 - 5. In response to paragraph 14, Defendants assert that the deed speaks for itself.
- 6. In response to paragraphs 4, 5 (both paragraphs 5), 8, 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, and the prayer for relief of the Complaint, Defendants deny all allegations contained therein. Defendants also deny that Plaintiffs are entitled to a jury trial.

FIRST AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

The Complaint fails to state a claim upon which relief can be granted.

SECOND AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs are not entitled to declaratory relief or an injunction in this matter.





Plaintiffshave, and continue to have, the ability to mitigate their damages and have failed to mitigate their damages, and thus, their recovery, if any, are barred or reduced.

FOURTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs' claims are barred by the doctrines of waiver, estoppel, and unclean hands.

FIFTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Defendants are not the real party in interest and Defendants have failed to join indispensable parties and/or Plaintiffs lack standing to bring the claims asserted.

SIXTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

That the fault of Plaintiffs was equal to or greater than the fault of Defendants, if any, and that said Plaintiffs' fault was the sole, direct, and proximate cause of any damages and/or injuries suffered by Plaintiffs.

SEVENTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs' actions have prevented Defendants from performing any obligations that they may have been required to perform.

EIGHTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs' damages are reduced or barred by their contributory and/or comparative negligence.

NINTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs' assumed the risk and/or consented to the risk at issue in this matter.

TENTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Defendants' conduct was not intentional and Plaintiffs are not entitled to keep the matters alleged to have been invaded, private.

ANSWER TO PLAINTIFFS' AMENDED COMPLAINT AND DEMAND FOR JURY TRIAL – 3 65685-0001/LEGAL14590990.1



ELEVENTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Defendants' conduct is protected and/or privileged and/or permissible by law.

TWELFTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Defendants' conduct was not objectionable to a reasonable person nor was it wanton, malicious, reckless, negligent or willful.

THIRTEENTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs have not suffered any damages and/or are subject to offset.

FOURTEENTH AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSE

Plaintiffs are not entitled to the damages that they seek, including general or special damages.

ATTORNEY'S FEES

Defendants have been required to retain the services of Perkins Coie LLP to defend against the Complaint. Defendants are entitled to recover their reasonable costs and attorney fees incurred in defending against the allegations in the Complaint pursuant to applicable Idaho laws, including I.C. §§ 12-120 and 12-121.

WHEREFORE Defendants pray for relief as follows:

- 1. That the Complaint be dismissed with prejudice and that Plaintiffs take nothing therefrom;
- 2. That the Defendants be awarded reasonable attorney fees and costs pursuant to statute; and
 - 3. That the Court grant such further relief as it deems just and proper.

DATED: August 15, 2008.

PERKINS COIE LLP

Shelly H. Cozakos, Of the Firm Attorneys for Defendants



I, the undersigned, certify that on August 15, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett
Bradley S. Richardson
BRASSEY, WETHERELL, CRAWFORD &
GARRETT, LLP
203 W. Main St.
P.O. Box 1009
Boise, ID 83701-1009

FAX: 344-7077

000 08.04 FAA 2083433232

Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail

Shelly H. Cozakos





Nancy J. Garrett, ISB No. 4026
MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED
101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Floor
Post Office Box 829
Boise, Idaho 83701
Telephone (208) 345-2000
Facsimile (208) 385-5384
njg@moffatt.com
23655.0000

Attorneys for Plaintiffs

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT
OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON, husband and wife,

Plaintiffs,

vs.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT, husband and wife,

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

PLAINTIFFS' PRE-TRIAL MEMORANDUM

Plaintiffs Charles E. and Marjorie I. Bratton (hereinafter referred to collectively as "plaintiffs"), by and through their counsel of record, MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHTD., and in accordance with the Court's Order Setting Case for Trial and Pre-Trial Conference, hereby files its Pre-Trial Memorandum. The Court's Order provides that:

5. All parties must file with the Court at least seven (7) days before trial:



A. A concise written statement of the theory of recovery or defense, the elements of that theory and supporting authorities.

Pursuant to the above-referenced Order, the plaintiffs' theories of recovery and their respective elements, with supporting authorities, are as follows:

I. DECLARATORY RELIEF

Plaintiffs' first theory of recovery is a request for declaratory relief, seeking a judgment against defendants setting forth that since 1973, plaintiffs have an express easement on Lot 40 for a space of three (3) feet in accordance with the original boundary deeded by Harold E. Ford, and that since 1973, plaintiffs have a twelve (12) foot wide easement on Lot 40 by implication and/or prior use in accordance with the use to which Mr. Ford and the plaintiffs put the servient estate. Plaintiffs further claim that since 1973, they possess a right of entry and access to such easement for the use, maintenance and enjoyment thereof.

A key prerequisite to a declaratory judgment action is the existence of "an actual or justiciable controversy." *Idaho Schools for Equal Educational Opportunity v. Idaho State Bd. of Educ.*, 128 Idaho 276, 281, 912 P.2d 644, 650 (1996). The Supreme Court of Idaho elaborated on this concept as follows:

A "controversy" in this sense must be one that is appropriate for judicial determination. ... A justiciable controversy is thus distinguished from a difference or dispute of a hypothetical or abstract character; from one that is academic or moot. ... The controversy must be definite and concrete, touching the legal relations of the parties having adverse legal interests. ... It must be a real and substantial controversy admitting of specific relief through a decree of a conclusive character, as distinguished from an opinion advising what the law would be upon a hypothetical state of facts.

Id., 128 Idaho at 281-82.





Here, there is a present controversy which meets the criteria required to constitute a justiciable controversy. Plaintiffs have asserted that they hold both an express and an implied and/or prior use easement appurtenant to certain real property adjacent to real property which they own in Canyon County. By seeking a declaratory judgment, plaintiffs are seeking a decree, conclusive in nature, establishing the legal relations of the parties vis-à-vis the disputed easement. Since the underlying basis for the declaratory action hinges upon final determination of the scope and location of the disputed easement, further analysis of the easement issue is required.

A. Easements In General

Generally speaking, an easement is "the right to use the land of another for a specific purpose that is not inconsistent with the general use of the property by the owner."

Lovitt v. Robideaux, 139 Idaho 322, 328, 78 P.3d 389, 395 (2003). The land having the right of use as an appurtenance is known as the dominant tenement and the land which is subject to the easement is known as the servient tenement. Black's Law Dictionary, 509 (6th Ed. 1990). An easement, whether express or implied, runs with the land and passes with any and all subsequent conveyances of either the dominant or the servient tenements. See Davis v. Peacock, 133 Idaho 637, 643, 991 P.2d 362, 368 (1999). While the owner of the servient estate may construct a gate across an easement to limit access, "use of a gate, or any other method of regulating an easement, by the owner of the servient estate must... be reasonable." Id. Plaintiffs will show at trial that defendants' actions in destroying the plaintiffs' ditch which ran through the easement constitutes an unreasonable interference with the easement. Plaintiffs will also demonstrate that defendants systematically and without color of law prevented plaintiffs from accessing their easement, and





that such was an unreasonable (indeed, even a willful and malicious) restriction on the use of the easement.

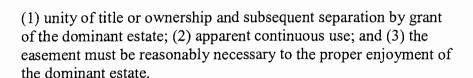
B. Express Easement

An easement may arise by way of a written document, such as a provision contained within a warranty deed, whereby the grantor of property provides the owner of the dominant tenement a right of use benefitting the granted property and burdening the retained property. See, e.g., Shultz v. Atkins, 97 Idaho 770, 773, 554 P.2d 948, 952 (1976). The owner of such an easement is entitled to the full use and enjoyment of his or her easement. See McKay v. Boise Project Board of Control, 141 Idaho 463, 471, 111 P.3d 148, 156 (2005); Carson v. Elliott, 111 Idaho 889, 890, 728 P.2d 778, 779 (Ct.App. 1986). An easement owner's rights are paramount to those of the owner of the servient tenement. See id. (citing Boydston Beach Assoc. v. Allen, 111 Idaho 370, 376-77, 7213 P.2d 914, 920-21 (Ct.App. 1986)).

The plaintiffs will present evidence in this case of an express easement, granted by Mr. Ford in favor of the plaintiffs, and burdening the property still owned at the time by Mr. Ford. Plaintiffs will also present evidence that such easement was for the express purpose of constructing and maintaining an irrigation ditch, and that such easement was intended to allow ingress and egress along the boundary line of Lot 32 and 40 so as to allow full use and enjoyment of the easement, and to better maintain the ditch, which irrigated the Bratton's property.

C. Implied Easement From Prior Use

An easement may also arise by way of implication, whereby the law imposes an easement by inferring that the parties to a transaction intended that particular result, even though such was not expressly stated. In order to prove an implied easement, one must show:



Phillips Industries, Inc. v. Firkins, 121 Idaho 693, 699, 827 P.2d 706, 711 (Ct.App. 1992).

Plaintiffs will provide evidence establishing all three elements. Defendants have previously argued that there was no use prior to the separation of the dominant and servient tenements. In this matter, the parties agreed to the easement prior to the separation, but because of the weather conditions, said 12 foot easement could not be constructed until the soil was dry enough to accommodate a heavy tractor. Further, there is ample authority in Idaho which states that apparent continuous use prior to the separation of the estates is not required. See, e.g., Phillips, 121 Idaho at 699; Schultz, 97 Idaho at 773; Davis v. Gowens, 83 Idaho 204, 210, 360 P.2d 403, 407 (1961).

The reason for requiring apparent continuous use is to ensure that such use is "intended to be permanent." *Thomas v. Madsen*, 142 Idaho 635, 658, 132 P.3d 392, 395 (2006). Accordingly, the creation of an implied easement may be inferred "through the presumed intent of the parties based upon the circumstances of separation of land formerly under one ownership ... or inferred often fictitiously through long continued use of the easement." *Schulz*, 97 Idaho at 773 (citing Thompson on Real Property, § 351 (1961)).

The issues of permanency and necessity are furthermore intertwined in the context of an implied easement by prior use, and should not be confused with the element of necessity within the context of an easement by necessity. The Idaho Supreme Court addressed this issue when it noted as follows:

[I]t appears the well-established rule is that, unlike an easement by way of necessity, an implied easement by prior use is not later extinguished if the easement is no longer reasonably necessary.





This long standing rule is based on the theory that when someone conveys property, they also intend to convey whatever is required for the beneficial use and enjoyment of that property, and intends to retain all that is required for the use and enjoyment of the land retained. Consequently, an easement implied by prior use is a true easement of a permanent duration, rather than an easement which exists only as long as the necessity continues. [Citation omitted]. Additionally, an implied easement by prior use is appurtenant to the land and therefore passes with all subsequent conveyances of the dominant and servient estates.

Davis v. Peacock, 133 Idaho at 643 (emphasis added).

That is not to say that necessity is not an element of an implied easement by prior use: in order to establish an easement by prior use, there must be some necessity. However, the necessity is "reasonable necessity" rather than "great present necessity." *Id.* Therefore, plaintiffs need only show that the easement by prior use was reasonably necessary *at the time of severance*.

Even the location of an express easement depends upon the intention of the parties and the circumstances at the time the easement was given, and then carried out. *Bedke v. Pickett Ranch & Sheep Co.*, 143 Idaho 36, 39, 137 P.3d 423, 426 (2006). When the parties take affirmative steps to place appurtenances on the easement at the time it is granted or reserved, their actions in so doing constitute an expression of their intent with respect to the scope and location of that easement. *See Bedke*, 143 Idaho at 39; *Hughes v. Fisher*, 142 Idaho 474, 129 P.3d 1223 (2006).

Here, the plaintiffs will present evidence that at the time Mr. Ford expressly granted the three-foot easement, but his actions in physically placing the ditch and right of access manifested a different intent: an intent to convey a much wider (i.e., twelve-foot) easement. In addition, plaintiffs will present evidence that the full twelve-foot easement was continuously





used for a period of no less than thirty-four (34) years, and that use of the full twelve feet was reasonably necessary in order to allow plaintiffs to use and maintain the ditch and easement.

D. Easement By Necessity

Plaintiffs have also asserted that they have established an easement by necessity.

An easement by necessity is similar to an easement by prior use, but the standards for proving such an easement are slightly different:

To establish an easement by necessity, the claimant must prove the following elements: (1) that the dominant parcel and the servient parcel were once part of a larger tract under common ownership; (2) that the necessity for the easement claimed over the servient estate existed at the time of the severance; and (3) the present necessity for the claimed easement is great.

B & J Dev. and Inv., Inc. v. Parsons, 126 Idaho 504, 507, 887 P.2d 49, 52 (Ct. App. 1994).

Easements by necessity are driven by public policy, and the "[e]stablishment of an easement by necessity is not defeated by a contrary expectation harbored by one of the parties." *Id.* That being said, a property owner cannot create the necessity by his or her own actions. *Id.* Here, it is undisputed, and plaintiffs will present evidence at trial that the dominant and servient tenements were once part of a larger tract under common ownership. In addition, plaintiffs will present testimony establishing that the irrigation easement was necessary at the time the two tenements were severed in order to provide irrigation water to the Plaintiffs' property. The present necessity for the claimed easement is even greater now, since the wrongful destruction of the irrigation ditch has significantly damaged plaintiffs' real property, and plaintiffs will remain unable to irrigate their full real property until their rights in the easement are restored.



Plaintiffs have also sought injunctive relief precluding defendants from verbally or physically threatening plaintiffs, or otherwise interfering with plaintiffs access to and use of the twelve (12) foot easement established by implication and/or prior use, that defendants be precluded from approaching within 600 feet of plaintiffs while plaintiffs are on the easement, that defendants be denied access to the plaintiffs' easement without prior court approval, and that defendant be ordered to not carry any firearm or other physically threatening device, or otherwise make verbal or physical threats against plaintiffs while plaintiffs are on or near the easement.

The elements which a party must establish in order to support a claim for injunctive relief are set forth at Rule 65, Idaho Rules of Civil Procedure. In summary, plaintiffs must show that defendants' continued actions in barring them from access to or use of their easement will result in significant and irreparable harm, injury, loss or damage. *See* Idaho R. Civ. P. 65(e).

Plaintiffs will present evidence at trial that defendants' wrongful foreclosure of access to the easement and water rights appurtenant thereto, and defendants' wrongful interference with their right to exclusive use, enjoyment and possession of the twelve-foot easement has caused, and will continue to cause, immediate and irreparable harm to their private and commercial concerns, including damage to their real property, and other damages to include personal.

III. NEGLIGENCE AND/OR WILLFUL, WANTON, AND/OR INTENTIONAL CONDUCT, AND INTERFERENCE WITH PROPERTY RIGHTS

Plaintiffs' third theory of recovery is premised upon defendants' negligent and intentional interference with plaintiffs' property rights in the easement. Specifically, defendants





wrongfully and unreasonably denied plaintiffs access to the easement, and negligently and/or intentionally destroyed the ditch located upon plaintiffs' easement, which directly and proximately caused damage to the plaintiffs and their property.

Under Idaho law, a party is entitled to damages where access to an easement is denied. See Harwood v. Talbert, 136 Idaho 672, 679, 39 P.3d 612, 619 (2001). The owner of a servient estate is permitted to use his property only in a manner which is not inconsistent with, nor materially interferes with, plaintiffs' use of the easement. Nampa & Meridian Irr. Dist. v. Mussell, 139 Idaho 28, 33, 72 P.3d 868, 873 (2003). (Emphasis added) One owning an easement is entitled to relief upon a showing that the actions of the other parties unreasonably interfered with the dominant owner's easement. Id.

The converse is also true: an easement owner is entitled to full enjoyment of the easement. Carson v. Elliot, 111 Idaho 889, 890, 728 P.2d 778, 779 (1986). Before the owner of the servient estate may change, move, or alter in any way an irrigation ditch or buried irrigation conduit, he must first obtain the express, written permission of the owner of that ditch or conduit. IDAHO CODE, § 42-1207. (Emphasis added)

Plaintiffs have alleged that defendants wrongfully interfered with their ability to access, use and maintain the ditch located on their twelve foot easement by Mr. Scott's actions in, physically threatening the Plaintiff Mr. Bratton, by threatening Mr. Bratton if he did not leave the easement, by physically threatening Mr. Bratton if he did not cease maintaining his ditch and easement, by destroying, filling in, and leveling of plaintiffs' ditch which is located on the easement, by placing "no trespassing" signs on the easement, by placing "no trespassing" signs at point of ingress and egress, by denying plaintiffs use of the right-of-way onto the easement, and by intentional interference with plaintiffs' use of their water rights to irrigate their property.

Concerning the dominant owner's right of entry onto the servient estate, Idaho Code section 42-1204 provides:

> The owners or constructors of ditches, canals, works or other aqueducts, and their successors in interest, using and employing the same to convey the waters of any stream or spring, whether the said ditches, canals, works or aqueducts be upon the lands owned or claimed by them, or upon other lands, The owners or constructors have the right to enter the land across which the right-of-way extends, for the purposes of cleaning the ditch, canal or conduit, and to occupy such width of the land along the banks of the ditch, canal or conduit as is necessary to properly do the work of cleaning, maintaining and repairing the ditch, canal or conduit with personnel and with such equipment as is commonly used, or is reasonably adapted, to that work. The right-of-way also includes the right to deposit on the banks of the ditch or canal the debris and other matter necessarily required to be taken from the ditch or canal to properly clean and maintain it, but no greater width of land along the banks of the canal or ditch than is absolutely necessary for such deposits shall be occupied by the removed debris or other matter.

I.C. § 42-1204 (emphasis added).

Here, plaintiffs will present evidence of over 34 years of continuous use of ingress and egress rights to the twelve foot easement, as well as continuous use and maintenance of the ditch which defendants wrongfully destroyed, filled and leveled. Furthermore, plaintiffs will present evidence of menacing and threatening conduct by defendants designed to prevent, intimidate and frighten plaintiffs from further use of their easement, as well as other affirmative steps taken by Mr. Scott designed to close the right of access to the easement. Such actions were not only intentional in nature, but a calculated clear denial of plaintiffs' property rights.

IV. TORTIOUS INTERFERENCE WITH RIGHT OF PRIVACY

Plaintiffs claim further that they suffered damages as a result of defendants' knowing, intentional and malicious conduct which was designed to harass, annoy and frighten plaintiffs, including physical destruction of plaintiffs' real property, menacing and/or threatening

conduct directed at plaintiffs which was intended to, and did, intimidate plaintiffs and cause them severe emotional distress and caused them to fear for their safety and for the safety of their private and commercial concerns, and which conduct by defendants caused actual harm to plaintiffs and their real property. Furthermore, defendants committed trespass upon the property owned by plaintiffs.

According to the Supreme Court of Idaho, an interference with one's right of privacy occurs when "one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs." *O'Neil v. Schuckardt*, 112 Idaho 472, 477, 733 P.2d 693, 698 (1987). Liability for such interference attaches if the underlying acts "would be highly offensive to a reasonable person." *Id.* In delineating the scope of a person's right of privacy, the *O'Neil* court further noted that the "rights so protected, whatever their exact nature, are not rights arising from contract or from special trust, but are rights as against the world. ..." *Id.*, 112 Idaho at 478 (emphasis added). Thus, a person's "right of privacy encompasses various rights recognized to be inherent in our concept of ordered liberty. ..." *Id.*

Willful and wanton misconduct is present if the defendant "intentionally does or fails to do an act, knowing or having reason to know facts which would lead a reasonable man to realize that his conduct not only creates unreasonable risk of harm to another, but involves a high degree of probability that such harm would result." *DeGraff v. Wight*, 130 Idaho 577, 579, 944 P.2d 712, 714 (1997).

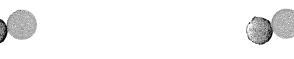
Plaintiffs have alleged that defendants' conduct was willful, wanton and malicious, and that through such conduct, not only were their rights to privacy violated, but defendants also intentionally and negligently inflicted emotional distress upon plaintiffs. In order to establish a claim for intentional infliction of emotional distress, plaintiffs must establish

the following elements: "1) the conduct must be intentional or reckless; 2) the conduct must be extreme and outrageous; 3) there must be a causal connection between the wrongful conduct and the emotional distress; and 4) the emotional distress must be severe." *Evans v. Twin Falls County*, 118 Idaho 210, 220, 796 P.2d 87, 97 (1990).

Plaintiffs will present evidence at trial that defendants continuously and with a calculated systematic approach, harassed, intimidated, and threatened them by precluding them from entering upon their easement, and by stalking Mr. Bratton when Mr. Bratton was on the easement or when Mr. Bratton approached that section of the fence where he had previously accessed the easement. Mr. Scott would continue to threaten Mr. Bratton, acting in a menacing manner until Mr. Bratton was forced to leave the area completely, even though Mr. Bratton was at all such times on his own property or easement. Plaintiffs will also present evidence that defendants' menacing conduct included threats of grave physical harm, threats of harm to property, and similar conduct which caused plaintiffs to fear for not only their safety, but their very lives.

Defendants' conduct also constituted a negligent infliction of emotional distress. Thus, in addition to proving the elements of negligence, namely duty, breach, causation, and damages, plaintiffs must also prove that they have suffered a physical injury, *i.e.*, a physical manifestation of an injury caused by the negligently inflicted emotional distress. *See Cook v. Skyline Corp.*, 135 Idaho 26, 34-35, 220, 13 P.3d 857, 865-66 (2000). *See also, Evans v. Twin Falls County*, 118 Idaho 210, 218, 796 P.2d 87, 95 (1990); *Czaplicki v. Gooding Joint Sch. Dist.*, 116 Idaho 326, 775 P.2d 640 (1989).

Here, plaintiffs will present evidence at trial that the actions of defendants described above (i.e., menacing, stalking behavior, threats of physical and mortal harm, etc.), as



well as Mr. Scott's destruction of the ditch, the placement of "no trespassing" signs at ingress and egress of the easement as well as other locations, the removal of plaintiffs' cement irrigation culvert and the manner in which it was discarded in plaintiffs' pasture, not only caused plaintiffs severe emotional distress, but such conduct also caused them to suffer physical manifestations of that harm. For example, plaintiffs will present evidence that Mr. Bratton suffers from chest pain, anxiety, increased tremors and nightmares, and that Mrs. Bratton now suffers from anxiety and related sleeplessness.

Finally, "trespass is a tort against possession committed when one, without permission, interferes with another's exclusive right to possession of [real] property." Walter E. Wilhite Revocable Living Trust v. Northwest Yearly Meeting Pension Fund, 128 Idaho 539, 549, 916 P.2d 1264, 1274 (1996). Trespass consists of an actual physical invasion by tangible matter, and may thus occur when one wrongfully causes or allows someone or something to interfere with the owner's exclusive property right. Moon v. North Idaho Farmers Ass'n, 140 Idaho 536, 541 96 P.3d 637, 642 (2004). In a trespass action, the plaintiff is entitled to recover actual damages for a party's wrongful entry onto the plaintiff's property, even if the defendant's conduct was not willful or intentional. See Bumgarner v. Bumgarner, 124 Idaho 629, 639, 862 P.2d 321, 331 (Ct.App. 1993). The plaintiff must prove "a causal connection between the defendant's wrongful conduct and the plaintiff's injury, as well as the extent of the injury sustained." Nelson v. Holdaway Land & Cattle Co., 107 Idaho 550, 552, 691 P.2d 796, 798 (Ct.App. 1984). Damages are "presumed to flow naturally from a wrongful entry upon land." Aztec Ltd., Inc. v. Creekside Inv. Co., 100 Idaho 556, 570, 602 P.2d 64, 68 (1979).

The evidence presented at trial will show that defendants wrongfully encroached not only on the easement held by plaintiffs, but that when defendants wrongfully destroyed the

plaintiffs' ditch and cement culverts located on the easement, they surreptitiously and illegally dumped the broken concrete culverts onto plaintiffs' pasture. Furthermore, such conduct was done in a manner that created an unreasonable risk of harm to plaintiffs' livestock. Further, defendants once again trespassed onto plaintiffs' property when he, unbeknown to Mr. Bratton, came once again onto the Bratton property to return the cement culverts, and caused plaintiffs damages associated with remediation of the dangerous condition.

V. REFORMATION OF WARRANTY DEED BASED UPON MUTUAL MISTAKE

Finally, plaintiffs have asserted as a theory of recovery a claim for reformation of the Warranty Deed from Mr. Ford to plaintiffs, so as to cause such deed to conform to the true intentions of the parties and prior continual use in the creation of the subject easement. The limitations in the express easement were the product of mutual mistake, which mistake was material, and which mistake existed at the time the easement was established.

As noted above, in cases involving an implied easement, the intent of the parties is a central element, since the "apparent continuous use" requirement is designed to ensure that such use is "*intended* to be permanent." *Thomas*, 142 Idaho at 658 (emphasis added). Thus, the creation of an implied easement arises by determining "the presumed *intent* of the parties" based upon their actions both at the time the easement is created and the subsequent continuous use.

See Schulz, 97 Idaho at 773.

In cases such as this, where the express easement substantially differs from the grantor's actual conduct in placing appurtenances thereon at the time the easement was created, the Idaho appellate courts have repeatedly given more effect to the *intent* of the parties than to the language contained within the warranty deed. *See Hughes v. Fisher*, 142 Idaho 474, 482, 129 P.3d 1223, 1231 (2006) (stating that the Court's goal is to carry out "the real intention of the

parties" in interpreting a warranty deed). The *Hughes* Court reformed an express easement in a deed in order to reflect the parties' intent. Specifically, the *Hughes* case involved an express easement created in 1966 for a driveway, stating that the dominant owner was entitled to use of a "30 foot strip along north side of adjoining property." *Id.* The grantor of the easement, however, then constructed the driveway diagonally across the land contrary to the language of the express easement. No one challenged the use of the driveway until August, 2000. Thus the driveway, though constructed in a manner directly contrary to the express easement, was continuously used as it was constructed by the grantor of the easement for a period of 34 years.

The Supreme Court of Idaho applied the doctrine of reformation due to mutual mistake. In applying this doctrine, the Court first noted that "[i]n intepreting a deed, the court's goal is to carry out the *real* intention of the paries." *Id.* (emphasis added). If the written instrument "does not reflect the *true intent* and actual conduct of the parties due to mutual mistake, then reformation of that instrument may be the proper remedy." *Id.* (citing *Bilbao v. Krettinger*, 91 Idaho 69, 72-73, 415 P.2d 712, 715-16 (1966) (emphasis added). A mutual mistake occurs "when both parties, at the time of contracting, share a misconception regarding a basic assumption or vital fact upon which the bargain is based." *Hines v. Hines*, 129 Idaho 847, 853, 934 P.2d 20, 26 (1997). The district court will be deemed to have acted properly "in reforming the instrument to reflect the agreement the parties would have or did make but for the mistake." *Id.* (citing *Bailey v. Ewing*, 105 Idaho 636, 640-41, 671 P.2d 1099, 1103-04 (Ct.App. 1983)). What the parties actually intended *is a question of fact.*" *Id.* (Emphasis added).

Plaintiffs will present evidence to the jury that the express easement in this matter does not reflect the real intent or the actual conduct of Mr. Ford and Mr. Bratton. Plaintiffs will show that there was a mutual mistake at the time the express easement was written, in that the

conduct of both Mr. Ford and Mr. Bratton demonstrated an intent to and did create a twelve-foot wide easement, sufficient to allow Mr. Bratton to use and maintain the ditch. Furthermore, plaintiffs will show that it was Mr. Ford, the grantor of the easement, who placed the ditch in a half-moon configuration, with the inside border of the ditch at the closest point at least 4 1/2 feet from the fenceline, and in a location which was inconsistent with the express reservation in the warranty deed. Accordingly, there is evidence that both parties shared an intent to place the ditch, and did place the ditch where it was when Mr. Scott removed the irrigation ditch, removed above ground culverts, and filled in the ditch. Given this evidence, the agreement evidenced by the warranty deed constitutes a mutual mistake, and based upon the Supreme Court's actions in *Hughes, supra*, that mistake is sufficient for reformation of the warranty deed in order to reflect "the real intention and actual conduct of the parties."

DATED this 25th day of August, 2008.

MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED

 $By_{\underline{}}$

Nandy J. Garrett - Of the Firm

Attorneys for Plaintiffs



I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 25th day of August, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing **PLAINTIFFS' PRE-TRIAL MEMORANDUM** to be served by the method indicated below, and addressed to the following:

Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS, COIE, L.L.P. 251 E. Front St., Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, ID 83701-0737 Facsimile (208) 343-3232

- () U.S. Mail, Postage Prepaid () Hand Delivered
- () Overnight Mail
- () Facsimile

Nancy J. Garrett



ONLINAL

AUG 25 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK

| VIL DEPUTY

Nancy J. Garrett, ISB No. 4026
MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK &
FIELDS, CHARTERED
101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Floor
Post Office Box 829
Boise, Idaho 83701
Telephone (208) 345-2000
Facsimile (208) 385-5384
njg@moffatt.com
23655.0000

Attorneys for Plaintiffs

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT
OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON, husband and wife,

Plaintiffs,

VS.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT, husband and wife.

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

PLAINTIFFS' REQUESTED JURY INSTRUCTIONS

COME NOW the above-named plaintiffs, Charles E. and Marjorie I. Bratton, by and through their attorneys of record, MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHTD., and submit the following list and attached requested jury instructions. Plaintiffs reserve the right to add to, delete from, modify or otherwise supplement this list.



Plaintiffs submit the following Idaho Pattern Jury Instructions (2003):

- 1. IDJI 1.00;
- 2. IDJI 1.01;
- 3. IDJI 1.03;
- 4. IDJI 1.11;
- 5. IDJI 1.13;
- 6. IDJI 1.15.1;
- 7. IDJI 1.17;
- 8. IDJI 1.20.1;
- 9. IDJI 1.20.2; and
- 10. Special Instructions (attached).

Plaintiffs reserve the right to amend, withdraw, or submit additions to any or all of these instructions. Further, plaintiffs reserve the right to submit a special verdict form.

DATED this 25th day of August, 2008.

MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED

D.

Nancy J. Garrett – Of the Firm

Attorneys for Plaintiffs

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I HEREBY CERTIFY that on this 25th day of August, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing **PLAINTIFFS' REQUESTED JURY INSTRUCTIONS** to be served by the method indicated below, and addressed to the following:

Shelly H. Cozakos PERKINS, COIE, L.L.P. 251 E. Front St., Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, ID 83701-0737 Facsimile (208) 343-3232

() U.S. Mail, Postage Prepaid	f
(Hand Delivered	
() Overnight Mail	

Nancy J) Garret

() Facsimile

INSTRUCTION NO. 1

Generally speaking, an easement is the right to use the land of another for a specific purpose that is not inconsistent with the general use of the property by the owner.

Lovitt v. Robideaux, 139 Idaho 322, 78 P.2d 389, 395 (2003)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	

INSTRUCTION NO. 2

The land having the right of use is known as the dominant estate, and the land which is subject to the easement is known as the servient estate.

Black's Law Dictionary, 509 (6th ed. 1990)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	

INSTRUCTION NO. 3

An easement owner is entitled to the full use and enjoyment of the easement.

Carson v. Elliott, 111 Idaho 889, 890, 728 P.2d 779 (1986)

McKay v. Boise Project Board of Control, 141 Idaho 463, 471, 111 P.3d 148, 156 (2005)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



An easement owner's rights are paramount to those of the servient estate.

McKay v. Boise Project Board of Control, 141 Idaho 463, 471, 111 P.3d 148, 156 (2005)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



INSTRUCTION NO. 5

As the owner of the servient estate, Mr. and Mrs. Scott are permitted to use their property only in a manner which is not inconsistent with, nor which materially interferes with, the Brattons' use of the easement. One owning an easement is entitled to relief upon a showing that the actions of the other parties unreasonably interfered with the dominant owner's easement.

Nampa & Meridian Irr. Dist. v. Mussell, 139 Idaho 28, 33, 72 P.3d 868, 873 (2003)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED

INSTRUCTION NO. 6

The creation of an implied easement may be inferred through the presumed intent of the parties based upon the circumstances of separation of land formerly under one ownership, or inferred through long continued use of the easement.

Schultz v. Atkins, 97 Idaho 770, 773, 554 P.2d 948, 952 (1976)

Thompson on Real Property § 351 (1961)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 7

An easement implied by prior use is a true easement of a permanent duration, rather than an easement which exists only as long as the necessity continues. Additionally, an implied easement by prior use is appurtenant to the land and therefore passes with all subsequent conveyances of the dominant and servient estates.

Davis v. Peacock, 133 Idaho 637, 643, 991 P.2d 362, 368 (1999)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER



The reason for requiring apparent continuous use is to ensure that such use was intended to be permanent.

Thomas v. Madsen, 142 Idaho 635, 638, 132 P.2d 392, 395 (2006)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	

INSTRUCTION NO. 9

The location of the easement depends upon the intention of the parties and the circumstances in existence at the time the easement was given and carried out.

Bedke v. Pickett Ranch & Sheep Co., 143 Idaho 36, 39, 137 P.3d 423, 426 (2006)

Argosy Trust ex rel. Its Trustee v. Wininger, 141 Idaho 570, 114 P.3d 128 (2005)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED



INSTRUCTION NO. 10

Where an express easement substantially differs from the grantor's actual conduct in placing appurtenances thereon at the time the easement was created, the intent of the parties will take priority over the language contained in the warranty deed.

Hughes v. Fisher, 142 Idaho 474, 482, 129 P.3d 1223, 1231 (2006)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED



When the parties to an original easement take affirmative steps to place appurtenances on the easement at the time it is granted or reserved, their actions in so doing constitute an expression of their intent with respect to the location of that easement.

> Bedke v. Pickett Ranch & Sheep Co., 143 Idaho 36, 39, 137 P.3d 423, 426 (2006);

Hughes v. Fisher, 142 Idaho 474, 482, 129 P.3d 1223, 1231 (2006)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER



Physical features existing on the ground and referred to in the deed must be considered when construing a deed.

Akers v. D.L. White Constr. Co., 142 Idaho 293, 299, 127 P.3d 196, 202 (2005)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 13

Uncertainties in a conveyance of property rights should be treated as ambiguities, and such should be resolved by resort to the intention of the parties as gathered from the deed, as well as the circumstances leading up to its execution, and the subject matter and the situation of the parties as of that time.

Phillips Indus., Inc. v. Firkins, 121 Idaho 693, 827 P.2d 706 (Ct. App. 1992)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER



An instrument granting an easement is to be construed in connection with the intention of the parties and the circumstances in existence at the time the easement was given and carried out.

Quinn v. Stone, 75 Idaho 243, 250, 270 P.2d 825, 830 (1954)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER

INSTRUCTION NO. 15

A mutual mistake occurs when both parties, at the time an agreement is reached, share a misconception regarding a basic assumption or vital fact upon which the bargain is based.

Hines v. Hines, 129 Idaho 847, 853, 934 P.2d 20, 26 (1997)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 16

What the parties actually intended in conveying an easement is a question of fact. The party alleging a mutual mistake in the carrying out of that easement has the burden of proving the mistake by clear and convincing evidence.

Hughes v. Fisher, 142 Idaho 474, 482, 129 Idaho 1223, 1231 (2006)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 17

To establish an easement by necessity, the plaintiffs must establish the following elements: (1) that the dominant parcel and the servient parcel were once part of a larger tract under common ownership; (2) that the necessity for the easement claimed over the servient estate existed at the time of the severance; and (3) the present necessity for the claimed easement is great.

B & J Devel. & Inv., Inc. v. Parsons, 126 Idaho 504, 507, 887 P.2d 49, 52 (Ct. App. 1994)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED





INSTRUCTION NO. 18

One who purchases land expressly subject to an easement, or with notice, actual or constructive, that is burdened with an existing easement, takes the land subject to the easement.

28 C.J.S. Easements § 48

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 19

There was a certain statute in force in the state of Idaho at the time of the occurrence in question which provided that:

The owners or constructors of ditches, canals, works or other aqueducts, and their successors in interest, using and employing the same to convey the waters of any stream or spring, whether the said ditches, canals, works or aqueducts be upon the lands owned or claimed by them, or upon other lands, must carefully keep and maintain the same, and the embankments, flumes or other conduits, by which such waters are or may be conducted, in good repair and condition, so as not to damage or in any way injure the property or premises of others.

In order for plaintiffs to fulfill the obligations set forth above, the statute further allows:

The owners or constructors have the right to enter the land across which the right-of-way extends, for the purposes of cleaning the ditch, canal or conduit, and to occupy such width of the land along the banks of the ditch, canal or conduit as is necessary to properly do the work of cleaning, maintaining and repairing the ditch, canal or conduit with personnel and with such equipment as is commonly used, or is reasonably adapted, to that work.

Idaho Code § 42-1204

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 20

The right-of-way onto an irrigation easement shall include, but is not limited to, the right to enter the land across which the right-of-way extends, for the purposes of cleaning, maintaining and repairing the ditch, canal or conduit, and to occupy such width of the land along the banks of the ditch, canal or conduit as is necessary to properly do the work of cleaning, maintaining and repairing the ditch, canal or conduit with personnel and with such equipment as is commonly used, or is reasonably adapted, to that work.

Idaho Code § 42-1102

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED





INSTRUCTION NO. 21

The existence of a visible ditch, canal or conduit shall constitute notice to the owner, or any subsequent purchaser, of the underlying servient estate, that the owner of the ditch, canal or conduit has the right-of-way and incidental rights attending thereto.

Idaho Code § 42-1102

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED



There was a certain statute in force in the state of Idaho at the time of the occurrence in question which provided that:

No person or entity shall cause or permit any encroachments onto the right-of-way, including public or private roads, utilities, fences, gates, pipelines, structures, or other construction or placement of objects, without the written permission of the owner of the right-of-way, in order to ensure that any such encroachments will not unreasonably or materially interfere with the use and enjoyment of the right-of-way.

A violation of the statute is negligence per se.

Idaho Code § 42-1102

IDJI2d 2.22 (modified).

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER





INSTRUCTION NO. 23

Encroachments of any kind placed on an irrigation right-of-way without express written permission of the owner of the right-of-way shall be removed at the expense of the person or entity causing or permitting such encroachment, upon the request of the owner of the right-of-way, in the event that any such encroachments unreasonably or materially interfere with the use and enjoyment of the right-of-way.

Idaho Code § 42-1102

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER



There was a certain statute in force in the state of Idaho at the time of the occurrence in question which provided that:

The written permission of the owner of a ditch, canal, lateral, drain or buried irrigation conduit must first be obtained before it is changed or placed in buried pipe by the landowner.

A violation of the statute is negligence per se.

Idaho Code § 42-1207

IDJI2d 2.22 (modified).

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 25

One owning an easement is entitled to relief upon a showing that the actions of the other parties unreasonably interfered with the dominant owner's easement.

Nampa & Meridian Irr. Dist. v. Mussell, 139 Idaho 28, 33, 72 P.3d 868, 873 (2003)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



It was the duty of the defendants, before and at the time of the occurrence, to use ordinary care for the safety of the plaintiffs and the plaintiffs' property.

IDJI2d 2.00.1.

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



Trespass is committed when one, without permission, interferes with another's exclusive right to possession of real property, and consists of an actual physical invasion by tangible matter.

Trespass may thus occur when one wrongfully causes or allows someone or something to interfere with the owner's exclusive property right.

Moon v. North Idaho Farmers Ass'n, 140 Idaho 536, 541 96 P.3d 637, 642 (2004)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER





INSTRUCTION NO. 28

In order to prove their claims for trespass against defendants, the plaintiffs have the burden of proving the following propositions: (1) that the defendants went upon plaintiffs' land; (2) that the plaintiffs did not consent to defendants' entry upon plaintiffs' land; (3) the nature and extent of the damages to plaintiffs and the amount thereof.

IDJI2d 4.40.

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



The plaintiffs are entitled to recover damages for defendants' wrongful entry onto their property even if the defendants' conduct was not willful or intentional.

Bumgarner v. Bumgarner, 124 Idaho 629, 639, 862 P.2d 321, 331 (Ct. App. 1993)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





Damages are presumed to flow naturally from a wrongful entry upon land.

Aztec Ltd., Inc. v. Creekside Inv. Co., 100 Idaho 556, 570, 602 P.2d 64, 68 (1979)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



INSTRUCTION NO. 31

When I use the word "negligence" in these instructions, I mean the failure to use ordinary care in the management of one's person. The words "ordinary care" mean the care a reasonably careful person would use under circumstances similar to those shown by the evidence. Negligence may thus consist of the doing of something a reasonably careful person would not do, under circumstances similar to those shown by the evidence. The law does not say how a reasonably careful person would act under those circumstances. That is for you to decide.

IDJI2d 2.20 (modified).

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



INSTRUCTION NO. 32

When I use the expression "proximate cause," I mean a cause which, in natural or probable sequence, produced the claimed damage, and but for that cause the damage would not have occurred. It need not be the only cause. It is sufficient if it is a substantial factor in bringing about the damage.

IDJI2d 2.30.1 (modified).

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER





INSTRUCTION NO. 33

Willful and wanton misconduct is present if a party intentionally does or fails to do an act, knowing or having reason to know facts which would lead a reasonable person to realize that his or her conduct not only creates an unreasonable risk of harm to another, but also involves a high degree of probability that such harm would result.

DeGraff v. Wight, 130 Idaho 577, 579, 944 P.2d 712, 714 (1997)

GIVEN
REFUSED
MODIFIED
COVERED
OTHER





INSTRUCTION NO. 34

An interference with one's right of privacy occurs when one intentionally intrudes, physically or otherwise, upon the solitude or seclusion of another or his private concerns or affairs.

O'Neil v. Schuckardt, 112 Idaho 472, 477, 733 P.2d 693, 698 (1987)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 35

Liability for wrongful interference with one's right of privacy attaches if the underlying acts would be highly offensive to a reasonable person.

O'Neil v. Schuckardt, 112 Idaho 472, 477, 733 P.2d 693, 698 (1987)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 36

In order to establish a claim for intentional infliction of emotional distress, plaintiffs must establish the following elements: (1) the conduct complained of must be intentional or reckless; (2) the conduct complained of must be extreme and outrageous; (3) there must be a causal connection between the wrongful conduct and the emotional distress; and (4) the emotional distress must be severe.

Evans v. Twin Falls County, 118 Idaho 210, 220, 796 P.2d 87, 97 (1990)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 37

In order to prove a claim for negligent infliction of emotional distress, the law requires that the emotional distress be accompanied by physical injury or physical manifestations of injury. There must also be evidence that the physical injury was caused by the underlying incident.

Cook v. Skyline Corp. 135 Idaho 26, 34-35, 220, 13 P.3d 857, 865-66 (2000)

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	



INSTRUCTION NO. 38

If you decide that the plaintiffs are entitled to recover from the defendants, you must determine the amount of money that will reasonably and fairly compensate them for any damages proved to be proximately caused by the defendants.

The elements of damage the jury may consider are:

- A. Non-economic damages
 - 1. The nature of the injuries; and
 - 2. The physical and mental pain and suffering, past and future.
- B. Damages to plaintiffs' property
 - 1. The reasonable cost of necessary repairs to the damaged property, including damage to the plaintiffs' ditch and pasture, plus the difference between its fair market value before it was damaged and its fair market value after repairs; and
 - 2. Any incidental or consequential damage suffered by plaintiffs that is within the foreseeable chain of proximate causation; in other words, the reasonable charges incurred by plaintiffs in connection with extra feed for livestock which they had to purchase because their pasture was destroyed, travel costs associated with these extra efforts, and the like.

IDJI2d 9.01 (modified).

IDJI2d 9.07 (modified).

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





INSTRUCTION NO. 39

When I use the term "value" or the phrase "fair market value" or "actual cash value" in these instructions as to any item of property, I mean the amount of money that a willing buyer would pay and a willing seller would accept for the item in question in an open marketplace, in the item's condition as it existed immediately prior to the occurrence in question.

IDJI2d 9.12.

GIVEN	
REFUSED	
MODIFIED	
COVERED	
OTHER	





CANYON COUNTY CLERK

Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374 SCozakos@perkinscoie.com Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Bar No. 6793 CYeeWallace@perkinscoie.com PERKINS COIE LLP 251 East Front Street, Suite 400 P.O. Box 737 Boise, ID 83701-0737

---- ~~~~~~~~~~~~

Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

v.

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Case No. CV 0706821C

Plaintiffs,

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

DEFENDANTS' TRIAL MEMORANDUM

Defendants John and Jackie Scott submit this Trial Memorandum, by and through their counsel of record, Perkins Coie LLP.

I. NATURE OF THE ACTION

This case involves a dispute regarding an easement. Plaintiffs John and Jackie Scott, became owners of the property at 23231 Freezeout Road, Caldwell, Idaho on September 13, 2005. This express easement is set forth in the Warranty Deed attached as Exhibit A to the Amended Complaint, and provides an easement for ingress and egress and maintenance of an irrigation ditch so that the Brattons' can have access to irrigation water on their property. The easement of record is three (3) feet in width and 20 yards in length.

In the summer of 2006, shortly after the Scotts moved into the property, Mr Scott was using a tractor to mow down the weeds in a field on his property and accidentally ran into what appeared to be an irrigation ditch. The ditch was covered in very tall weeds and therefore was not visible. That fall, in approximately October of 2006, Mr. Scott noticed a gentleman wandering on his property, who he later discovered to be Mr. Charles Bratton. Mr. Scott discussed at that time with Mr. Bratton that Mr. Bratton believed he had an easement along the fence line for a ditch to allow irrigation water to reach his pasture which adjoins his field. Mr. Bratton indicated that he had been spraying and burning over the years to keep the weeds down. Because the Scotts did not want Mr. Bratton spraying or burning on their property, Mr. Scott offered to fix and maintain the ditch and keep the weeds mowed. Mr. Bratton agreed.

On approximately April 7 2007, Mr. Scott was outside working in his yard and noticed that Mr. Bratton had set fire to his property along the ditch line. The flames were extending well beyond the boundaries of the easement and onto the Scotts' property. The Scotts were unhappy that Mr. Bratton was burning their property and made clear to him that they no longer wanted him to do this. At no time did they ever threaten Mr. Bratton or do anything to threaten him.

This exchange on April 7, 2007 was not hostile. Mr. Scott offered to fix the ditch given that from his perspective it was in a state of disarray and had not been kept up. In addition, the ditch had been torn up in some parts when Mr. Scott accidentally ran his tractor wheels into it. Mr. Bratton agreed to this.

Mr. Scott had also noticed that Mr. Bratton was not accessing the easement in the area that he was supposed to according to the Warranty Deed. He therefore placed a no trespassing sign on his property well away from the boundaries of the easement in order to keep Mr. Bratton

from accessing his property in any area he was not supposed to and for any purpose other than the purpose allowed for in the easement, which is to maintain the irrigation ditch. The sign was removed several weeks later.

On approximately April 9, 2007, Mr. Scott fixed the ditch by removing old and torn up concrete culvert pipes that were lying randomly in the ditch and then used a tractor to clean up the ditch and make it straighter. Mr. Scott did not destroy the ditch or alter it in any manner so that Mr. Bratton was unable to get his irrigation water. From Mr. Scott's perspective, the ditch looked much better after he fixed it than before.

After Mr. Scott fixed the irrigation ditch, it worked fine. When turned on, water ran through the ditch and on to Mr. Bratton's property. The irrigation ditch that exists now works properly and delivers sufficient water to Mr. Bratton's property. At no time did Mr. Scott tell Mr. Bratton that he could not access the easement to turn the water on. In fact, he made clear through his attorney that he was free to do so. The Scotts even offered to turn the water on for him, but he declined.

II. PRIMA FACIE ELEMENTS OF THE CLAIMS SET FOR TRIAL

Plaintiffs have alleged four causes of action in their Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial filed in this case on January 14, 2008 ("Amended Complaint"): (1) Declaratory Relief; (2) Injunction; (3) Negligence; and (4) Tortious Interference with Right of Privacy.

A. Declaratory and Injunctive Relief.

Plaintiffs seek declaratory relief "in a judgment against Defendants setting forth that

Plaintiffs have an express easement for 3 feet as set in its original location by Mr. Ford, that

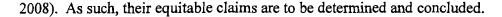
Plaintiffs have a 12-foot wide easement by implication and use, and that Plaintiffs possess legal

rights to access and utilize their 12-foot easement on Lot 40, and take all reasonable steps for the maintenance thereof." (Am. Compl. and Demand for Jury Trial, p. 8).

The Court has previously determined that Plaintiffs have not shown they are entitled to an implied 12-foot easement. It is similarly undisputed that Plaintiffs have an express 3 foot easement per the terms of the Warranty Deed attached to the Amended Complaint. Thus, Plaintiffs are not entitled to injunctive relief with respect to the location and boundaries of the easement, as this is set forth in the Warranty Deed and has been previously decided upon by the Court.

Plaintiffs also seek an injunction precluding Defendants from doing a variety of activities and requiring Defendants to do certain things, including that Defendants be denied access to the Plaintiffs' easement unless they obtain prior Court approval and that Defendants be required to stay at a distance from Plaintiffs of at least 600 feet, etc. (See Am. Compl. and Demand for Jury Trial, pp. 8-9). There is no basis in fact or law for this request. The property where the easement is located is undisputedly owned by the Scotts. Plaintiffs have admitted during discovery and affidavit testimony that the Scotts did not threaten them with bodily harm. At most, Plaintiffs have a subjective belief this could happen, based upon no objective evidence. It appears Plaintiffs are trying improperly to obtain a restraining order or a criminal no-contract against the Scotts and they should not be allowed to do so.

In addition, Plaintiffs are not entitled to a jury trial on their claims for Declaratory or Injunctive Relief. See I.C. §§ 10-1209, 6-401; see also Savage Lateral Ditch Water Users Ass'n v. Pulley, 125 Idaho 237, 248-49, 869 P.2d 554, 565-66 (Idaho 1994); and e.g. Ada County Highway Dist. v. Total Success Investments, LLC, 145 Idaho 360, 179 P.3d 323, 332 (Idaho



B. Negligence.

The elements of a cause of action based upon negligence can be summarized as (1) a duty, recognized by law, requiring a defendant to conform to a certain standard of conduct; (2) a breach of that duty; (3) a causal connection between the defendant's conduct and the resulting injuries; and (4) actual loss or damage. *Baccus v. Ameripride Services, Inc.*, 145 Idaho 346, 179 P.3d 309, 312 (Idaho 2008) (quoting *Brizendine v. Nampa Meridian Irrigation Dist.*, 97 Idaho 580, 583, 548 P.2d 80, 83 (Idaho 1976)). In this case, Plaintiffs have alleged that Defendants breached a duty owed to Plaintiffs by removing concrete culverts in the ditch at issue, by filling in and changing Plaintiffs' ditch location, and by making verbal and physical bodily threats to Plaintiffs.

The evidence at trial will show that the Scott's actions of removing the concrete culverts and allegedly filling portions of the existing ditch do not constitute negligence. The current ditch located within the three (3) foot easement allows more than sufficient water to reach the Brattons' property and irrigate their pasture, if they so choose.

C. Tortious Interference with Right to Privacy.

Liability for a claim of invasion of privacy by intrusion must be based upon an intentional interference with the plaintiff's interest in solitude or seclusion, either as to his person or as to his private affairs or concerns. *Uranga v. Federated Publications, Inc.*, 138 Idaho 550, 553, 67 P.3d 29, 32 (Idaho 2003) citing *Hoskins v. Howard*, 132 Idaho 311, 971 P.2d 1135

_.... 2000400232

(1999); RESTATEMENT (SECOND) OF TORTS § 652B cmt. a (1976). "To be actionable, the prying or intrusion into the plaintiff's private affairs must be of a type which is offensive to a reasonable person." *Id.* In this case, Plaintiffs allege that Defendants invaded their privacy both physically and verbally by destroying their real property. (Am. Compl. and Demand for Jury Trial, pp. 7-8).

As a matter of law, Plaintiffs did not have a reasonable expectation of privacy as alleged. Furthermore, the evidence at trial will show that the Defendants conduct of trying to protect and maintain their own property cannot be viewed as objectionable to a reasonable person.

III. DEFENSES

In addition to denying the majority of the allegations contained in the Amended Complaint, Defendants have alleged a number of affirmative defenses.

A. Failure to Mitigate Damages.

Defendants have alleged that Plaintiffs have failed to mitigate their alleged damages. The duty to mitigate, also known as the "doctrine of avoidable consequences," provides that a plaintiff who is injured by actionable conduct of a defendant is ordinarily denied recovery for damages which could have been avoided by reasonable acts, including reasonable expenditures, after actionable conduct has taken place *Margaret H. Wayne Trust v. Lipsky*, 123 Idaho 253, 261, 846 P.2d 904, 912 (Idaho 1993) (citations omitted).

The evidence at trial will show that the Brattons failed to access the easement, and failed to water their pasture by their own choosing. Thus, the Brattons should be precluded from any recovery at trial for alleged damages to their pasture.



The doctrine of quasi-estoppel prevents a party from asserting a right, to the determent of another party, which is inconsistent with a position previously taken. *Allen v. Reynolds*, 145 Idaho 807, 186 P.3d 663, 668 (Idaho 2008). The doctrine applies when: (1) the offending party took a different position than his or her original position, and (2) either (a) the offending party gained an advantage or caused a disadvantage to the other party; (b) the other party was induced to change positions; or (c) it would be unconscionable to permit the offending party to maintain an inconsistent position from one he or she has already derived a benefit or acquiesced. *Id*.

The evidence at trial will show that the Brattons repeatedly failed to maintain the easement, and then allowed and acquiesced in the Scotts taking action to maintain the easement. Thus, under the doctrine of estoppel, the Brattons' claims are barred.

C. The Doctrine of Unclean Hands.

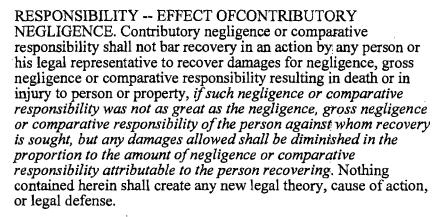
The Idaho Supreme Court has held that the clean hands doctrine, "stands for the proposition that 'a litigant may be denied relief by a court of equity on the ground that his conduct has been inequitable, unfair and dishonest, or fraudulent and deceitful as to the controversy in issue." It is a doctrine applied in the discretion of the Court. *Ada County Highway Dist.*, *supra*, 179 P.3d at 333.

The evidence at trial will show that the Brattons are not acting in good faith. The Brattons have not been truthful in their allegations against the Scotts, and are purposely denying water to their pasture to inflate the alleged damages. Thus, the Brattons should be precluded from recovery at trial.

D. Comparative Negligence.

Idaho Code section 8-601 states:

6-801. COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE OR COMPARATIVE



I.C. § 8-601 (emphasis added). Thus, in this case, the Plaintiffs conduct and actions must be compared against that of the Defendants and then adjudged accordingly.

E. Assumption of the Risk/Consent.

The defense of "assumption of risk" presupposes that plaintiffs had some actual knowledge of the danger, and understood and appreciated the risk therefrom and voluntarily exposed themselves to such danger. Fawcett v. Irby, 92 Idaho 48, 436 P.2d 714 (Idaho 1968). In Salinas v. Vierstra, 107 Idaho 984, 989, 695 P.2d 369, 374 (Idaho 1985), the Idaho Supreme Court held that Idaho's comparative negligence statute (I.C. 6-801) covers any action in which the plaintiff is seeking to recover on grounds of negligence. The Court thus found that assumption of risk was a form of comparative negligence and that the correct terminology to use when asserting this defense is "consent" or something of a similar nature. Id. at 375.

Accordingly, this defense is analyzed as a component of comparative negligence. In this case, Defendants allege that Plaintiffs were aware of the risk of danger to their property in not watering it, and proceeded with this course of action nonetheless. As a result, their damages, if any should be barred or reduced.





The evidence at trial will show that the Brattons are purposely denying water to their pasture to inflate the alleged damages. Thus, the Brattons should be precluded from recovery at trial.

F. Plaintiff is Not Entitled to Keep the Matters Alleged to have been Invaded, Private.

In Swerdlick v. Koch, 721 A.2d 849 (R.I. 1998), the court analyzed the plaintiffs invasion of privacy claim and upheld the trial court's denial of judgment as a matter of law with respect to said claim. In Swerdlick, the plaintiffs operated a business outside of their home and alleged that defendants invaded their privacy by repeatedly photographing activity outside of their residence, maintaining a log of the dates, times, and license-plate numbers of arriving delivery trucks, employees, and other vehicles, and repeatedly requesting town inspections for zoning violations on plaintiffs. Id. at 857. The court analyzed its state privacy statute which, protects an individual from unreasonable intrusion upon one's physical solitude or seclusion. Id. The court in that case held that because the conduct and activity at issue all occurred in full public view, there was no invasion of plaintiffs' privacy. Id.

The court in Swerdlick, cited the Restatement (Second) of Torts and found that because the evidence showed the photographs and recorded events taken by defendants were taking place outside of plaintiff's house, in full view of the neighbors and any other member of the public, plaintiffs were not entitled, nor could they have expected, to maintain privacy with respect to the activities at issue. Id., see also e.g. Peters v. Vinatieri, 9 P.3d 909 (Wa. Ct. App. 2000) (holding that an owner of a recreational vehicle had no reasonable expectation of privacy in an access road that was open to the public and adjacent RV hookup areas that were visible from the road and also open to the public so as to preclude a plain view search of the RV hookups by county inspectors).

Plaintiffs in this case have alleged that Defendants have intruded on their privacy both physically and verbally. (Am. Compl. and Demand for Jury Trial, p. 7). Like the Swerdlick case, liability for this tort only attaches when there is an invasion into another's private affairs. See Uranga v. Federated Publications, Inc., 138 Idaho 550, 553, 67 P.3d 29, 32 (Idaho 2003) (holding that liability for a claim of invasion of privacy by intrusion must be based upon an intentional interference with the plaintiff's interest in solitude or seclusion, either as to his person or as to his private affairs or concerns). Thus, Plaintiffs cannot maintain a claim for interference with right of privacy.

G. Setoff.

Offset is defined as "to balance or calculate against; to compensate for." BLACKS LAW DICTIONARY 1115 (7th ed. 1999); see also e.g. Wing v. Hulet, 106 Idaho 912, 684 P.2d 314 (Idaho Ct. App. 1984). Defendants have alleged that they are entitled to an offset to any alleged damages that Plaintiffs may receive, which offset will be reflected in the special verdict form to be submitted by Defendants prior to the close of trial.

IV. CONCLUSION

The foregoing is submitted in order to provide a general outline of the issues, claims, and defenses anticipated to be addressed at trial, whether that is a court trial or jury trial. There may be additional collateral issues that arise at trial that are not outlined herein, but by not addressing each of those issues here, the Scotts do not intend to waive, and hereby expressly preserves, the right to present those issues at trial. The Scotts also intend, and hereby expressly reserve the right, to submit amended and supplemental proposed jury instructions and a special verdict form that reflects the current state of the claims and defenses remaining for trial as outlined generally herein.

DATED: August 27, 2008.

PERKINS COIE LLP

 $\mathbf{B}\mathbf{y}$

Shelly H. Cozakos, Of the Firm Cynthia I. Yee-Wallace, Of the Firm Attorneys for Defendants

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I, the undersigned, certify that onA	vg.27, 2008, 10	caused a true and correct	
copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s)			
indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):			
Nancy Jo Garrett MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED 101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Fl. P.O. Box 829 Boise, ID 83701 FAX: 385-5384	Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail		

Shelly H. Cozakos Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace



ORIGINAL



FILE P.M.

AUG 29 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK

Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374

<u>SCozakos@perkinscoie.com</u>
Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Bar No. 6793

<u>CYeeWallace@perkinscoie.com</u>
PERKINS COIE LLP
251 East Front Street, Suite 400
Boise, ID 83702-7310

Talanhana: 208 343 3434

Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

v.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS' <u>THIRD</u> MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE

Defendants John R. Scott and Jackie G. Scott, (the "Scotts" or "Defendants"), by and through their attorneys of record, Perkins Coie LLP, submit the following memorandum in support of their <u>Third</u> Motion in Limine.

I. RELIEF SOUGHT

Defendants seek and order from the Court precluding the Plaintiffs and their witnesses from introducing or eliciting any evidence, testimony, or argument that violates the Idaho Rules of Evidence 402, 403, and 404. Plaintiffs have already revealed their intention to offer



prohibited propensity evidence in this case, and it should not be permitted.

II. STANDARD FOR MOTIONS IN LIMINE

A motion in limine is a request for a protective order to limit or exclude evidence at trial, and applies only prospectively, the purpose of this type of motion is to avoid injection into trial matters which are irrelevant, inadmissible and prejudicial. *See generally State v. Wallmuller*, 125 Idaho 196, 868 P.2d 524 (Idaho Ct. App. 1994) (citing BLACK'S LAW DICTIONARY 914 (6th ed. 1990)). A decision to grant or deny a motion in limine is left to the broad discretion of the trial court. *See Murphy v. Gunter's Lounge, LLC*, 141 Idaho 16, 25, 105 P.3d 676, 685 (Idaho 2005).

III. DISCUSSION

A. The Presentation by Plaintiffs of Any and All Evidence, Argument, and Testimony in Violation of Idaho Rules of Evidence 402, 403, and 404 Should be Excluded at Trial.

Idaho Rule of Evidence 402 sets forth the general rule on admissibility of relevant evidence and states that:

All relevant evidence is admissible *except* as otherwise provided by these rules applicable in the courts of this state. Evidence which is not relevant is not admissible.

I.R.E. 402 (emphasis added). Idaho Rule of Evidence 403 sets forth one such exclusion discussed in Rule 402:

Although relevant, evidence may be excluded at trial if its probative value is substantially outweighed by the danger of unfair prejudice, confusion of the issues, or misleading the jury, or by considerations of undue delay, waste of time, or needless presentation of cumulative evidence.

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS'

<u>THIRD</u> MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND
PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE – 2
65685-0001/LEGAL14625917.1



I.R.E. 403. Further, Idaho Rule of Evidence 404(b) states in relevant part that:

Evidence of other crimes, wrongs, or acts is not admissible to prove the character of a person in order to show that the person acted in conformity therewith....

In this case, Plaintiffs should be precluded from introducing or eliciting any evidence, testimony, or argument that violates the above Rules, particularly that which seeks injection of impermissible propensity evidence. In order to admit evidence of other acts, crimes, or wrongs, the trial court must initially determine whether the evidence is relevant to a material issue other than propensity. *State v. Atkinson*, 124 Idaho 816, 864 P.2d 654 (Idaho Ct. App. 1993). If the evidence is deemed relevant, then the court must, in the exercise of its discretion, determine whether the probative value of the evidence is substantially outweighed by the danger of causing unfair prejudice. *Id*.

As set forth in their discovery responses, Plaintiffs have indicated that they intend to call the following witnesses at trial, who will offer testimony related to the following:

- 1. Steve Wielong: neighbor of Mr. and Mrs. Scott, alleges to have testimony about "his need for safety from Mr. Scott" and his knowledge about "adverse conduct and actions of the Scotts" toward "other neighbors with and without easements." (Aff. of Cynthia Yee-Wallace in Supp. of Defs.' Mot in Limine, Ex. 2). He also alleges to have knowledge of the following "conduct, behavior, and personality" of Mr. Scott: an altercation with Dane Lane, hostility toward the Wielong family, erection of cameras, lights, and motions detectors around exterior of house, erection of multiple no trespassing signs, installation of locked gates, use of binoculars to watch neighbors, extreme hostility toward all neighbors, threats when Mr. Scott evicted prior owner, hostility toward Wielong pets. (Aff. of Cynthia Yee-Wallace in Supp. of Reply to Pls.' Opp'n to Defs.' Mot to Bifurcate Trial, Ex. A). Plaintiffs also want to admit Mr. Wielong's testimony regarding how neighbors in the neighborhood used to walk through what is now the Scott property, but now refuse to do so due to "fear" of the Scotts. (Id.)
- 2. <u>Dane Lane</u>: neighbor of Mr. Bratton, alleges to have testimony that he owns an easement and that Mr. Scott has tried to keep Mr. Lane from turning on his head gate to

receive irrigation water and has had problems, "to include a verbal altercation" with Mr. Scott regarding use of an easement and access to a head gate. (Aff. of Cynthia Yee-Wallace in Supp. of Reply to Pls.' Opp'n to Defs.' Mot to Bifurcate Trial, Ex. A).

- 3. <u>Mike Memmelaar</u>: neighbor of Mr. Scott and Mr. Bratton, alleges to have testimony that the Scotts "stare at him whenever he is out in his field." (Aff. of Cynthia Yee-Wallace in Supp. of Reply to Pls.' Opp'n to Defs.' Mot to Bifurcate Trial, Ex. A).
- 4. <u>Ryan Finney</u>: grandson of Mr. and Mrs. Bratton, will purportedly seek to offer testimony that "he feels very sad that every time he goes out onto the property he feels like he is being watched and can not enjoy any privacy on the property." (Aff. of Cynthia Yee-Wallace in Supp. of Reply to Pls.' Opp'n to Defs.' Mot to Bifurcate Trial, Ex. A).

The above described categories of purported testimony that Plaintiffs seek to offer are irrelevant to any material issues in this case, and if allowed at trial, would create unfair prejudice to the Scotts. Based upon the Court's rulings, this case involves whether or not the Brattons have an implied easement. This case also involves Plaintiffs' allegations that the Scotts' were negligent by removing concrete culverts from a ditch, filling it in and changing the location of the ditch, and by "making verbal and physical bodily threats to plaintiffs." Am. Compl., p. 7. Plaintiffs also allege that Defendants interfered with Plaintiffs right of privacy by physically destroying Plaintiffs' real property. *Id.*

Testimony regarding any prior alleged "altercations" between Mr. Scott and other thirdparties is not relevant to any material issues in this case and can only be sought to improperly
imply that the Scotts must have acted badly toward the Brattons (or acted the way in which the
Brattons allege) during the events in question, given previous alleged altercations with other
third-parties. This type of evidence is precisely the type of evidence that Rule 404(b) prohibits.
Similarly, evidence regarding how the Brattons' neighbors and family members feel about the

Scotts is similarly irrelevant and can only be sought to inject evidence that is unfairly prejudicial to the Scotts. Any such evidence, testimony, and arguments related to the disclosures made by

Plaintiffs is simply not relevant.

As previously stated, Plaintiffs' evidence regarding their tort claims at issue is not

sufficient on its own and, Plaintiffs will seek to inject improper propensity evidence into this trial

so that the jury will find liability and decide this case based upon the same. Plaintiffs should be

precluded at trial from offering any testimony regarding previous alleged altercations with other

third-parties as well as how the Brattons' neighbors and family members feel about the Scotts

because such evidence is not relevant and if allowed, creates the danger of unfair prejudice to the

Scotts.

IV. CONCLUSION

Based on the foregoing, Defendants hereby request that the Court grant their Third

Motion in Limine. Plaintiffs in this case wish to introduce evidence that is irrelevant and

unfairly prejudicial to the Defendants. They should not be permitted to do so.

DATED: August 29, 2008.

PERKINS COIE LLP

Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Defendants

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS'
THIRD MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND
PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE – 5
65685-0001/LEGAL14625917.1

000325



CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I, the undersigned, certify that on August 29, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED 101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Fl. P.O. Box 829 Boise, ID 83701

FAX: 385-5384

Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail

Cynthia I. Yee-Wallace





F L E P.M.

AUG 29 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK

Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374

SCozakos@perkinscoie.com
Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Bar No. 6793

CYeeWallace@perkinscoie.com
PERKINS COIE LLP
251 East Front Street, Suite 400

Boise, ID 83702-7310

Telephone: 208.343.3434 Facsimile: 208.343.3232

Attorneys for Defendants

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

v.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

DEFENDANTS' THIRD MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE

Defendants John R. Scott and Jackie G. Scott ("Defendants"), by and through their attorneys of record, Perkins Coie LLP, hereby move this Court, pursuant to the Idaho Rules of Civil Procedure and the Idaho Rules of Evidence 402, 403 and 404 for the entry of an order precluding Plaintiffs and their witnesses from introducing or eliciting any evidence, testimony, or argument that violates any of the Idaho Rules of Evidence 402, 403, and 404, including prohibited propensity evidence, evidence regarding alleged altercations between Defendants and other third-parties, and evidence regarding how the Brattons' neighbors and family members feel about Defendants.

DEFENDANTS' THIRD MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE - 1 65685-0001/LEGAL14626926.1

This Motion is supported by the files and records herein and the memorandum in support filed concurrently herewith.

ORAL ARGUMENT IS REQUESTED.

DATED: August 29, 2008.

PERKINS COIE LLP

Shelly H. Cozakos, Of the Firm

Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Defendants

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I, the undersigned, certify that on August 29, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett

MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK

& FIELDS, CHARTERED

101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Fl.

Hand Delivery

U.S. Mail

Facsimile

Overnight Mail

P.O. Box 829 Boise, ID 83701 FAX: 385-5384

Cynthia Yee-Wallace

DEFENDANTS' <u>THIRD</u> MOTION IN LIMINE RE: IRRELEVANT AND PROHIBITED PROPENSITY EVIDENCE - 2 65685-0001/LEGAL14626926.1





FILED P.M.

AUG 29 2008

CANYON COUNTY CLERK
M DEPUTY

Shelly H. Cozakos, Bar No. 5374

SCozakos@perkinscoie.com
Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Bar No. 6793

CYeeWallace@perkinscoie.com
PERKINS COIE LLP
251 East Front Street, Suite 400
Boise, ID 83702-7310
Telephone: 208.343.3434

Facsimile: 208.343.3232 Attorneys for Defendants

IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE THIRD JUDICIAL DISTRICT OF THE STATE OF IDAHO, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CANYON

CHARLES E. BRATTON and MARJORIE I. BRATTON (husband and wife),

Plaintiffs,

v.

JOHN R. SCOTT and JACKIE G. SCOTT (husband and wife),

Defendants.

Case No. CV 0706821C

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS' MOTION FOR CLARIFICATION/MOTION IN LIMINE RE: PLAINTIFFS' DECLARATORY CLAIM FOR AN IMPLIED EASEMENT

Defendants John R. Scott and Jackie G. Scott, (the "Scotts" or "Defendants"), by and through their attorneys of record, Perkins Coie LLP, submit the following memorandum in support of their Motion for Clarification/Motion in Limine Re: Plaintiffs' Declaratory Claim for an Implied Easement.

I. BACKGROUND

At the hearing on August 28, 2008, the Court ruled that it viewed all of Plaintiffs' equitable claims as being moot and no longer at issue. The Court also stated that Plaintiffs' claim

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS'
MOTION FOR CLARIFICATION/MOTION IN LIMINE
RE: PLAINTIFFS' DECLARATORY CLAIM FOR AN
IMPLIED EASEMENT – 1
65685-0001/LEGAL14626708.1



After the hearing, counsel for Defendants again reviewed Plaintiffs' First Amended Complaint. Whether or not Plaintiffs have an implied easement is part of Plaintiffs' request for Declaratory Relief. In their Amended Complaint and Demand for Jury Trial, Plaintiffs ask for a declaratory judgment that setting forth that "Plaintiffs have a 12-foot wide easement by implication and use, and that Plaintiffs possess legal rights to access and utilize their 12 foot easement on lot 40, and take all reasonable steps for the maintenance thereof." Am. Compl. and Demand for Jury Trial, p. 8. As such, a jury can hear evidence on the claim, but is prohibited from deciding the ultimate issue as to whether or not Plaintiffs have an implied easement. Again, Plaintiffs have no separate cause of action for an implied easement: it is merely a component of the equitable relief they seek through a declaratory judgment.

II. ARGUMENT

A. Even if the Jury Hears Testimony on the Implied Easement, the Court is Required to Determine the Issue of Whether or Not Plaintiffs are Entitled to an Implied Easement, not the Jury.

The trial court has the discretion to allow equitable claims to be tried ahead of legal ones, but because the right to a jury trial (that attaches to legal claims only) is a constitutional right, the court's discretion in this regard is narrowly limited and must, wherever possible, be exercised to preserve a jury trial. *David Steed & Assoc. v. Young*, 115 Idaho 247, 249-50, 766 P.2d 717, 719-20 (1988), impliedly overruled on other grounds by *Idaho First Nat'l Bank v. Bliss Valley Foods*, *Inc.*, 121 Idaho 266, 824 P.2d 841 (1991). However, in cases where both legal and equitable issues/claims are present, the trial court may first decide the equitable issues and if the court's

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS'
MOTION FOR CLARIFICATION/MOTION IN LIMINE
RE: PLAINTIFFS' DECLARATORY CLAIM FOR AN
IMPLIED EASEMENT – 2
65685-0001/LEGAL14626708.1

findings and conclusions on the equitable issues do not also resolve the legal issues, a jury trial must be held to resolve the remaining, independent legal issues. *Savage Lateral Ditch Water Users Assoc. v. Sand Hollow Ditch Co., Ltd.,* 125 Idaho 237, 247-48, 869 P.2d 554, 564-65 (1993).

If a jury trial proceeds first on the legal claims in a case where equitable claims have been asserted, and hence, the court's equitable jurisdiction has been invoked, the jury's verdict is only advisory with respect to the equitable claims and under IRCP 52(a), the court is required to make its own findings and conclusions (based on its own observations of the evidence at trial) concerning the equitable claims. Idaho First Nat'l Bank v. Bliss Valley Foods, Inc., 121 Idaho 266, 274, 824 P.2d 841, 849 (1991) (emphasis added). In this case, because Plaintiffs seek a declaration that they are entitled to an implied easement pursuant to their equitable claim for Declaratory Relief, the Court and not the jury, must decide this claim.

Based on the foregoing, Defendants request an order prohibiting Plaintiffs from making any argument or presenting any instructions to the jury that they jury is entitled to making any findings or conclusions on the ultimate issue of whether or not Plaintiffs are entitled to an implied easement. This issue must be determined by the Court and the Court alone in light of the fact that Plaintiffs' implied easement claim is part of their equitable claim for a declaratory judgment.

DATED: August 29, 2008.

PERKINS COIE LLP

Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace, Of the Firm

Attorneys for Defendants

MEMORANDUM IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANTS' MOTION FOR CLARIFICATION/MOTION IN LIMINE RE: PLAINTIFFS' DECLARATORY CLAIM FOR AN IMPLIED EASEMENT – 3

65685-0001/LEGAL14626708.1

000331



I, the undersigned, certify that on August 29, 2008, I caused a true and correct copy of the foregoing to be forwarded with all required charges prepaid, by the method(s) indicated below, in accordance with the Rules of Procedure, to the following person(s):

Nancy Jo Garrett MOFFATT, THOMAS, BARRETT, ROCK & FIELDS, CHARTERED 101 S. Capitol Blvd., 10th Fl.

P.O. Box 829 Boise, ID 83701 FAX: 385-5384 Hand Delivery U.S. Mail Facsimile Overnight Mail

Cynthia L. Yee-Wallace